Saiyuki: Journey West FAQ/Walkthrough

by syusup

Updated to v1.3 on Nov 13, 2001

	SSSS	А	IIII	Y Y	U U	K K	IIII
S		A A	ΙI	Y Y	U U	K K	II
1	SSS	A A	ΙI	Y	U U	KK	II
	S A	A A A A	ΙI	Y	U U	K K	II
S	SSS A	A	IIII	Y	UUU	K K	IIII
	JJJJJ	J 000	J U	RRRR	N N	EEEEE	Y Y
	JJJ	J 0 0	J U	R RR	NN N	EE	Y Y
	JJJ	J 0 0	J U	RRRR	N N N	EEEEE	Y
JJ	J JJJ	J 0 0	J U	R R	N NN	EE	Y
J	JJJJ	000	UUU	R R	N N	EEEEE	Y
		M	EEEEI	E SSS	S TTTT	ΓT	
		M	EE	S	TT		
		M M M	EEEEI	E SSS	TT		
		M MMM M	EE		S TT		
		WWWWW	EEEEI	E SSSS	TT		
	======	=======	:====:	======	======	======	=======================================

SAIYUKI JOURNEY WEST FAQ v 1.3

SAIYUKI JOURNEY WEST FAQ v1.3 for the Sony Playstation (English version) by Sugiyanto Yusup <syusup@hotmail.com>

Unpublished work Copyright 2000 Sugiyanto Yusup

This FAQ is for private and personal use only. It can only be reproduced electronically, and if placed on a web page or site, may be altered as long as this disclaimer and the above copyright notice appears in full. This FAQ is not to be used for profitable/promotional purposes; this includes being used by publishers of magazines, guides, books, etc. or being incorporated into magazines, etc. in ANY way. This FAQ was created and is owned by me, Sugiyanto Yusup <syusup@hotmail.com>. All copyrights and trademarks are acknowledged that are not specifically mentioned in this FAQ. Please give credit where it is due.

SAIYUKI JOURNEY WEST is (c) Koei and (c) Sony Entertainment of America.

TABLE OF CONTENTS - SAIYUKI JOURNEY WEST FAQ

- 1. REVISION HISTORY
- 2. INTRODUCTION
- 3. BASICS
 - 3.1 controls
 - 3.2 actions
- 4. THE JOURNEY TO THE WEST MYTHOLOGY
- 5. WALKTHROUGH
- 6. APPENDIX
 - 6.1 weapons
 - 6.2 head equipments
 - 6.3 body equipments

- 6.4 scrolls
- 6.5 physical attacks
- 6.6 spells
- 6.7 specials
- 6.8 were attacks
- 6.9 summons
- 6.10 accessories
- 6.11 potions
- 6.12 post(jobs)
- 6.13 secret/side quest
- 7. FREQUENTLY ASKED QUESTIONS
- 8. SPECIAL THANKS

1. REVISION HISTORY

VERSION 1.3 (November 13, 2001)

- Finished the walkthrough
- Add Secret/Side Quest section

VERSION 1.2 (October 7, 2001)

- Finished Chapter 2

VERSION 1.1 (September 25, 2001)

- Made the Walkthrough until Mt. Cloud(Battle 16)

VERSION 1.0 (September 22, 2001)

- Made the Walkthrough

2. INTRODUCTION

This game was about a young boy/girl named Genjo. Genjo was given duty by Kannon Bodhisatva to bring her staff to India. Genjo will be accompanied by a number of friends on his/her journey to India. They will encountered a lot of monsters making their long journey more difficult. They will depend on your strategy (because the genre of this game is strategy RPG) to finish all the monsters encountered on their way to India.

WARNING! This FAQ is full of SPOILER because I will put all the game's dialogue in this FAQ. If you didn't want any SPOILER, read Goryus FAQ because it's 100% spoiler free.

This is my fifth FAQ after Vanguard Bandit FAQ, Valkyrie Profile FAQ, Eternal Eyes FAQ and Digimon World 2 FAQ. If you have comment, correction, suggestion send me e-mail at <syusup@hotmail.com>. Always check the newer version at GAMEFAQS.

3. BASICS

3.1 CONTROLS

Directional Pad: Move the cursor

Triangle : Cancel button

♦ : N/A

X : Accept button

O : Displays information about ally/enemy's status

Select : N/A
Start : Open Menu

L1/R1 : Rotate the screen L2 : Change camera zoom R2 : Change camera angle

3.2 ACTIONS

There are 9 actions you can do at battle: Move, Attack, Spell, Potion, Use, Werechange, Wereattack, and Summon. I will explain them one by one.

MOVE

This command allow you to move your character to designated area on the battlemap. You can see the range of movement you can do after you choose this command. You can choose command MOVE before/after you do some actions like attack, spell, etc. You can only move within the range of movement.

ATTACK

This command allow you attack your enemy physically. You can only attack your enemy within the range of attack. You get no bonus attack if you attack your enemy in the front and sometime the enemy can dodge your attack. You get bonus attack if you attack enemy in either side. You get more bonus attack if you attack your enemy from behind and your attack never miss. So I suggest you to attack your enemy from behind. You get bonus attack too if you attack from higher terrain but be careful don't get attacked from enemy at higher terrain because you will receive more damage.

SPELL

This command allow you attack your enemy magically. You can only attack your enemy within the range of spell you chose. You can choose SPELL if you have already equipped magic scroll. Ex: you can use spell Heal if you have already equipped Heal scroll. There are 5 type of magic: Life(Wood), Fire, Earth, Gold(Metal), Water. Each type has eight scrolls, there are a total of forty scrolls. However one person can only carry a certain number of scrolls. So be careful. If the scrolls orientation is the same as yours, the scrolls work better and you improve more. Ex: Son Goku orientation is fire, so you should equip fire scroll because you can make more damage and Son Goku's Fire Magic level is faster to level up.

POTION

This command allow you to use potion(healing potion, cure potion, magic potion, etc) in battle. You can only use potion on anyone standing next to you or on yourself.

---USE

This command allow you to do something like drop the bridge(battle 1), remove the charm(battle 1), open the treasure chest, etc. You can only choose command USE on things with HAND symbol.

WAIT

This coammand allow you to end your character's turn. After you choose command WAIT, you can choose the facing direction of your character.

WERECHANGE

This command allow your character to change into powerful were-creature. When a character Werechanges, all enemies next to them take damage, all destroyable terrain(symbolize with HAND) next to them is destroyed and were point is decreased by one. To get a hidden treasure chest, you must destroy thing with HAND symbol like rock, tree, etc or in other word you must werechange. You can only have one character werechange in battle. Were form has very powerful special abilities. The abilities use points. When the Were gauge(upper left corner) reaches 0, they return to human form. While in Were form, choosing Werechange allows them to return to human form.

WEREATTACK

This command allow you to attack your enemy in Were form. This command only appear if you were in WERE form. Every attack you choose will decrease WERE point. When the Were gauge (upper left corner) reaches 0, they return to human form. You can use this to remove the barrier (Tree/Rock) that hide the secret treasure.

SUMMON

Sanzo can use the Summon command to call Guardians in exchange for MP. For 3 turns, a Guardian will provide help to the party. The closer a companion is to Sanzo, the more effective this help. Also, Sanzo is able to use the Guardian's power to perform an attack of his own. If Sanzo either charmed or stoned, the Guardian will return to the Staff. Every Guardian has his/her own characteristic. Ex: Mother will restores life points and Sanzo can use new attack "CharmBlade". Sanzo will be very strong if he summoned a Guardian.

4. THE JOURNEY TO THE WEST MYTHOLOGY

The most popular Ming novel, The Journey to the West (Xiyouji), is the story of monk

Xuanzang's journey to India to fetch Buddhist scriptures. Xuanzang is accompanied by four disciples, including the Monkey King, Sun Wukong. Sun Wukong was supposedly born from a stone egg, created from a rock as old as time and the essences of Heaven and Earth. He was a master of magic, and his weapons included a magical staff capable of growing or shrinking to any size.

Sun Wukong defied the supreme god of Chinese mythology, the Jade Emperor (Yu Di), with his own claim as high god. To appease the mischievous Sun Wukong, the Jade Emperor proclaimed him King of Heaven, concealing the fact that he had only made him a heavenly stable keeper. Sun Wukong discovered this deception and, enraged, returned to Earth to wreak havoc at both Earth and Heaven.

All the hustle and bustle soon disturbed the Jade Emperor, who at once sent the Wandering Minister of Inspection and the Immortal Master of Blessed Wings to go to the Western Region and invite the aged Buddha to come and subdue the monster.

The two sages received the decree and went straight to the Spirit Mountain. After they had greeted the Four Vajra-Buddhas and the Eight Bodhisattvas in front of the Treasure Temple of Thunderclap, they asked them to announce their arrival. The deities therefore went before the Treasure Lotus Platform and made their report. Tathagata at once invited them to appear before him, and the two sages made obeisance to the Buddha three times before standing in attendance beneath the platform. Tathagata asked, "What causes the Jade Emperor to trouble the two sages to come here?"

The two sages explained as follows: "Some time ago there was born on the Flower-Fruit Mountain a monkey who exercised his magic powers and gathered to himself a troop of monkeys to disturb the world. The Jade Emperor threw down a decree of pacification and appointed him a pi-ma-wen, but he despised the lowliness of that position and left in rebellion. Devaraja Li and Prince Nata were sent to capture him, but they were unsuccessful, and another proclamation of amnesty was given to him. He was then made the Great Sage, Equal to Heaven, a rank without compensation. After a while he was given the temporary job of looking after the Garden of Immortal Peaches, where almost immediately he stole the peaches. He also went to the Jasper Pool and made off with the food and wine, devastating the Grand Festival. Half-drunk, he went secretly into the Tushita Palace, stole the elixir of Laozi, and then left the Celestial Palace in revolt. Again the Jade Emperor sent a hundred thousand heavenly soldiers, but he was not to be subdued. Therefore Guanyin sent for the Immortal Master Erlang and his sworn brothers, who fought and pursued him. Even then he knew many tricks of transformation, and only after he was hit by Laozi's diamond snare could Erlang finally capture him. Taken before the Throne, he was condemned to be executed; but, though slashed by a scimitar and hewn by an ax, burned by fire and struck by thunder, he was not hurt at all. After Laozi had received royal permission to take him away, he was refined by fire, and the brazier was not opened until the forty-ninth day. Immediately he jumped out of the Brazier of Eight Trigrams and beat back the celestial guardians. He penetrated into the Hall of Perfect Light and was approaching the Hall of Divine Mists when Wang Lingguan, aide to the Immortal Master of Adjuvant Holiness, met and fought with him bitterly. Thirty-six thunder generals were ordered to encircle him completely, but they could never get near him. The situation is desperate, and for this reason, the Jade Emperor sent a special request for you to defend the Throne."

When Tathagata heard this, he said to the various bodhisattvas, "All of you remain steadfast here in the chief temple, and let no one relax his meditative posture. I have to go exorcise a demon and defend the Throne."

Tathagata then called Ananda and Kaßyapa, his two venerable disciples, to follow him. They left the Thunderclap Temple and arrived at the gate of the Hall of Divine Mists, where they were met by deafening shouts and yells. There the Great Sage was being beset by the thirty-six thunder deities. The Buddhist Patriarch gave the dharma order: "Let the thunder deities lower their arms and break up their encirclement. Ask the Great Sage to come out here and let me inquire of him what sort of divine power he has." The various

warriors retreated immediately, and the Great Sage also threw off his magical appearance. Changing back into his true form, he approached angrily and shouted with ill humor, "What region are you from, monk, that you dare stop the battle and question me?" Tathagata laughed and said, "I am Sakyamuni, the Venerable One from the Western Region of Ultimate Bliss. I have heard just now about your audacity, your wildness, and your repeated acts of rebellion against Heaven. Where were you born? When did you learn the Great Art? Why are you so violent and unruly?"

The Great Sage said, "I was Born of Earth and Heaven, immortal magically fused, An old monkey hailed from the Flower-Fruit Mount.

I made my home in the Water-Curtain Cave;
I sought friend and teacher to gain the Mystery Great.

Perfected in the many arts of ageless life,
I learned to change in ways boundless and vast.

Too narrow the space I found on that mortal earth;
I set my mind to live in the Green Jade Sky.

In Divine Mists Hall none should long reside,

For king may follow king in the reign of man.

If might is honor, let them yield to me.
Only he is hero who dares to fight and win!"

When the Buddhist Patriarch heard these words, he laughed aloud in scorn. "A fellow like you," he said, "is only a monkey who happened to become a spirit. How dare you be so presumptuous as to want to seize the honored throne of the Exalted Jade Emperor? He began practicing religion when he was very young, and he has gone through the bitter experience of one thousand, seven hundred and fifty kalpas, with each kalpa lasting a hundred and twenty-nine thousand, six hundred years. Figure out yourself how many years it took him to rise to the enjoyment of his great and limitless position! You are merely a beast who has just attained human form in this incarnation. How dare you make such a boast? Blasphemy! This is sheer blasphemy, and it will surely shorten your allotted age. Repent while there's still time and cease your idle talk! Be wary that you don't encounter such peril that you will be cut down in an instant, and all your original gifts will be wasted."

"Even if the Jade Emperor has practiced religion from childhood," said the Great Sage, "he should not be allowed to remain here forever. The proverb says, 'Many are the turns of kingship, and next year the turn will be mine!' Tell him to move out at once and hand over the Celestial Palace to me. That'll be the end of the matter. If not, I shall continue to cause disturbances and there'll never be peace!" "Besides your immortality and your transformations," said the Buddhist Patriarch, "what other powers do you have that you dare to usurp this hallowed region of Heaven?" "I've plenty of them!" said the Great Sage. "Indeed, I know seventy-two transformations and a life that does not grow old through ten thousand kalpas. I know also how to cloud-somersault, and one leap will take me a hundred and eight thousand miles. Why can't I sit on the Heavenly throne?"

The Buddhist Patriarch said, "Let me make a wager with you. If you have the ability to somersault clear of this right palm of mine, I shall consider you the winner. You need not raise your weapon in battle then, for I shall ask the Jade Emperor to go live with me in the West and let you have the Celestial Palace. If you cannot somersault out of my hand, you can go back to the Region Below and be a monster. Work through a few more kalpas before you return to cause more trouble."

When the Great Sage heard this, he said to himself, snickering, "What a fool this Tathagata is! A single somersault of mine can carry old Monkey a hundred and eight thousand miles, yet his palm is not even one foot across. How could I possibly not jump clear of it?" He asked quickly, "You're certain that your decision will stand?"
"Certainly it will," said Tathagata. He stretched out his right hand, which was about the size of a lotus leaf. Our Great Sage put away his compliant rod and, summoning his power, leaped up and stood right in the center of the Patriarch's hand. He said simply, "I'm

off!" and he was gone-all but invisible like a streak of light in the clouds. Training the eye of wisdom on him, the Buddhist Patriarch saw that the Monkey King was hurtling along relentlessly like a whirligig.

As the Great Sage advanced, he suddenly saw five flesh-pink pillars supporting a mass of bluish air. "This must be the end of the road." he said. "When I go back presently, Tathagata will be my witness and I shall certainly take up residence in the Palace of Divine Mists." But he thought to himself, "Wait a moment! I'd better leave some kind of memento if I'm going to negotiate with Tathagata." He plucked a hair and blew a mouthful of magic breath onto it, crying, "Change!" It changed into a writing brush with extra thick hair soaked in heavy ink. On the middle pillar he then wrote in large letters the following line: "The Great Sage, Equal to Heaven, has made a tour of this place." When he had finished writing, he retrieved his hair, and with a total lack of respect he left a bubbling pool of monkey urine at the base of the first pillar. He reversed his cloud-somersault and went back to where he had started. Standing on Tathagata's palm, he said, "I left, and now I'm back. Tell the Jade Emperor to give me the Celestial Palace." "You stinking, urinous ape!" scolded Tathagata. "Since when did you ever leave the palm of my hand?" The Great Sage said, "You are just ignorant! I went to the edge of Heaven, and I found five flesh-pink pillars supporting a mass of bluish air. I left a memento there. Do you dare go with me to have a look at the place?" "No need to go there," said Tathagata. "Just lower your head and take a look." When the Great Sage stared down with his fiery eyes and diamond pupils, he found written on the middle finger of the Buddhist Patriarch's right hand this sentence: "The Great Sage, Equal to Heaven, has made a tour of this place." A pungent whiff of monkey urine came from the fork between the thumb and first finger. Astonished, the Great Sage said, "Could this really happen? Could this really happen? I wrote those words on the pillars supporting the sky. How is it that they now appear on his finger? Could it be that he is exercising the magic power of foreknowledge without divination? I won't believe it! I won't believe it! Let me go there once more!"

Dear Great Sage! Quickly he crouched and was about to jump up again, when the Buddhist Patriarch flipped his hand over, and tossed the Monkey King out of the West Heavenly Gate. The five fingers were transformed into the Five Phases of metal, wood, water, fire, and earth. They became, in fact, five connected mountains, named Five-Phases Mountain, which pinned him down with just enough pressure to keep him there. The thunder deities, Ananda, and Kaßyapa all folded their hands and cried in acclamation: "Wonderful!"

Sun Wukong remained beneath the mountains for 500 years. On his journey from China to India to retrieve Buddhist scriptures, Xuanzang unearthed Sun Wukong, who became Tripitaka's escort and disciple. With two other companions, Piggy and Sandy, both exofficials of the Heavenly Court reborn in monstrous bodies, Sun Wukong accompanied the monk for 14 years, covering nine kingdoms and encountering numerous fantastic adventures. After presenting the scriptures Tripitaka had obtained in India to the Chinese emperor in the imperial capital of Chang-an, the four travelers were borne up to heaven.

5. WALKTHROUGH

First you must select your character. There are two characters: male character and female character. Choose the one you liked best. There's no significant difference between male character and female character. The only difference is the form of your character. You will get the same story but the voice you heard in the beginning of the game will depend on the character you chose. If you chose male character, you will heard male voice. If you chose female character, you will heard female voice. So let's follow the story.

(My name is Chin Genjo. When I was a baby, I was found floating down the river by Elder

Homei, high priest of the Golden Temple. He telled me I was wrapped in a beautiful cloak. There's nothing else to show who I was. Elder Homei gave me a home in the temple and allowed me to helped out in the temple ground. I live there for 16 years until one day...) | Prologue: The Journey Begins | You will be in the center of the screen with a beautiful color at the background of the screen. Genjo: Where am I? Suddenly you will heard a mysterious voice. ??? : Genjo... Genjo... Genjo will be surprised with the flashing light in front of him. The light turned out to be a beautiful young lady/goddess, Kannon Bodhisatva. Genjo: Ah! Aren't you... Kannon: I am Kannon Bodhisatva. I have a quest for you. Genjo: Lady Kannon! But what could you possibly want with me? Kannon: Listen to my words. Listen closely. Take this staff and go to Thunder Temple in India. I'm depending on you! Genjo: India? But why me? I'm no one... Kannon Bodhisatva will disappeared with the flashing light, leaving Genjo confused. Genjo: Wait...Please wait. Now you will be in the garden of the temple. Is it just a dream? Genjo: Wait... I don't understand. Huh? Did I just dream all that? Priest: Genjo! Genjo! What are you doing? A priest will come to you in such a hurry. Genjo: Aaah... I just saw Lady Kannon... Priest : Oh, come on! Quit dreaming and get back to work. Hurry up! The Emperor's messenger will be here soon! Genjo : I'm sorry. Priest : You've finished here? Then come help us in the main hall. Hurry! Genjo: I'll be right there! The priest will leave you. Genjo: Still... Strange, I could have sworn that was real.

You will see something shiny in front of you. It turned out to be a staff.

Genjo: A staff! Where did this come from? So, it wasn't a dream after all! Priest : Hey! Hurry up! Genjo: Sorry! I'm coming. Genjo will pick up the staff. Gold Temple: Main Hall You will see 8 priests, a high priest and the emperor's messenger in this room. Official: His Imperial Highness has been worried about increasing unrest in the land. Last night, Lady Kannon appeared to Him. She told Him how to restore peace. She said a monk from Golden Temple must be sent to Thunder Temple in India. Homei : Lady Kannon? You say that the Emperor was visited by Lady Kannon? Genjo: (That's just like my dream.) Homei : You have heard the Minister! Who will undertake the journey west to India? Priest: (That's over 18,000 leagues away. No one can possibly walk that far.) Priest: (They say there are bandits and monsters all along the way!) Genjo : (Why is no one volunteering?) Homei : Is there none who will accept this undertaking? Genjo: Excuse me... Would I be acceptable? Priest: Are you out of your mind?! This is not a journey for a child. Genjo: But...but Lady Kannon appeared to me, as well. They will be surprised with what you said. Priest: How dare you make something like that up! Homei : Silence! I will make my decision by tomorrow. We are finished here. Show the messenger his room. The party will be dismissed including Genjo but Elder Homei called Genjo. Homei : Genjo, wait. Genjo: Yes, Elder? Homei : Aaah...never mind. You will see Genjo leaving the room, leaving Elder Homei alone. ______ Gold Temple: Garden ==============

You will see Genjo sweeping at the garden of The Gold Temple. Elder Homei will come to Genjo.

Homei : Hard work is the sign of a good spirit!

Genjo : Elder!

Homei : It is beautiful this evening. It reminds me of the day I found you. Have not these 16 years been wonderful?

Genjo: Yes, they have. I owe my life to you and the other monks.

Homei : Genjo, did you truly see Lady Kannon in a dream?

Genjo: Yes! She told me to take this staff and go to India.

Genjo will show Elder Homei the staff given by Lady Kannon.

Homei : What? You received that from Lady Kannon? To be truthful, I also had a dream.

Genjo: You did?

Homei : Yes, I was told to accept the Emperor's command and send you to India. However, I did not wish to expose you to such danger.

Genjo: Elder, I would like to go! And I know Lady Kannon will protect me. I must admit, I would like to see the world for myself.

Homei : So, you truly would like to risk the dangers of the journey? Then the decision is made. You will prepare to leave for India tomorrow morning.

Genjo : Thank you, Elder! I will not disappoint you!

Then tomorrow comes. Elder Ohmei and the priests seeing your leaving to India.

Genjo: These clothes are really uncomfortable.

Priest: They were made for monks going on long journeys. You'll get used to them.

Homei : You are no longer a servant. You are a monk. From now on you will be known as Sanzo.

Genjo : Sanzo?

Priest: The name refers to the three libraries that are said to be in India.

Homei: Within those libraries are a collection of sacred writings to guide us in this life. Make certain you do not dishonor this name during your travels.

Sanzo : I will!

Fighter: Master Sanzo, it will be our privilege to accompany you.

Guard: We are yours to command.

Sanzo: No, it is I who shall depend on you! I guess I should be going.

Homei : Sanzo, be careful!

Priest : Be sure to care for yourself properly!

```
Sanzo: Farewell everyone! I shall return!
After that, you will left the temple.
| Chapter 1: Journey's Companions |
========
Monkey Rock
========
You will be in a rocky mountain.
Sanzo : We've come quite a distance.
Fighter: After we cross this mountain we'll be near the edge of China.
Sanzo: Is it true there are monsters on this mountain?
Fighter: Don't worry. That's why we're here! We'll take care of you.
After that, 4 monster appeared in front of you.
Sanzo: What are they?
Fighter : Monsters!
Guard: Master Sanzo! Get back. Let us take care of this!
They will fight the monsters. Two monsters killed but two more monsters appeared. This
time they can not hold the attack.
Guard: Run, Master Sanzo! Get away while you still can!
Sanzo: What about you? I can't leave you!
Fighter: We'll hold them off. Get out of here! Now! Aaah!
Guard : Aaaaah!
They were killed by the monsters, leaving you out with the monsters.
Sanzo: No... (I don't want to die here!)
You will hear a voice calling you.
??? : Hey you! You're the monk called Sanzo, aren't you?
Sanzo: Huh?!? Who's that? Who's calling my name?
??? : Up here! On the mountain.
Sanzo: A rock? A voice from a rock?
??? : not the rock! I'm trapped inside the rock. If you're Sanzo, you should be able to
      free me. Come free me! Then I'll help you defeat these wimps.
```

Sanzo: All right! I'll be right there!

####### Battle 1 #######

Place : Monkey Rock

Objective : Remove charm from rock

Enemies : 2x Centipede
2x Wolfman

1x Imp

Treasures: Healing Potion(7,6)

	0	1		2		3	4		5	6		7		8		9	10	11	1
0			I		I	I		I			I							I	
1	 	 T				 													
2					1					 I									l I
3										 I			 		 		 I	 	
4		·	 		 I	 I		 	 . В	 I	·		 		 	*			
5	 	 	 		 I	 I		 	 . В	 I	 		 		 		 	 	 B = Bridge
6	 	 	 		 I	 I		 		 I	 	С С	 		 		 	 	C = Treasure Chest T = Tree
7	 	 	 		 I	 I		 		 I	 		 		 		 	 	* = Charm
8	 	 	 		 I	 		 		 I	 I		 	Т	 		 	 	
9	 	·	 	Т	 I	 I		 	 T	 I	 		 		 		 I	 	
10		 	 	 Т	 	 	 	 		 	 		 		 		 	 	

Strategy: Run away for now. Don't fight them. Go across the bridge. After you crossing the bridge(5,6), drop the bridge by selecting USE command in front of the bridge(5,5) so they can't follow you. Open the treasure chest(7,6) near the bridge to get healing potion (Select USE command if you standing next to the treasure chest). Now finish the Imp(9,5) guarding the charm. After you finish the Imp, don't remove the charm. Try to increase the experience by fighting the rest of the enemies. Now stand at the same position like the Imp(9,5). Wait until the enemies come to you. You will have to fight the monsters one by one. If you low on HP, use SPELL HEAl. If you run out of MP and low on HP, select USE command at the charm(9,4) to finish the battle.

Turn 1

Sanzo : I've never fought before. I must be careful.

If Sanzo's HP reaches 0, the game ends. However, if you save the game, you can restart from the saved point. To save, enter the free cursor mode and press the START button. A menu will appear.

```
Turn 2
```

??? : Here's some advice! After you cross that bridge, drop it into the valley below.

They will have to go around. That'll give you some time. Be careful not to drop it before you cross.

Sanzo: Okay.

Turn 3

??? : Oh and there is a treasure box. You can open that, too.

Sanzo : Did you say treasure box? What's in it?

??? : Don't know. But be careful, you don't have much time. The monsters are coming!

Sanzo: Yes, I need to be careful.

Turn 4

??? : You should be able to take the charm off this rock as well. Hurry, come and break the spell. Then I can be free of this rock.

Sanzo: Have patience, I'll be there soon!

After you remove the charm

??? : Yes. I can finally leave this rock! Move away from the rock, it's dangerous. Here I go.

The rock scattered in pieces and from the rock come out huge monkey attacking the rest of the enemies.

Sanzo : Aaah!!

Sanzo ran in fear and the huge monkey turned back into its normal form.

Goku : So you're Sanzo. Thanks for setting me free! Man! Does it feel good to be out of there!

Sanzo : W...who are you? Why were you in that rock?

Goku: Son Goku's the name. As for the rest...does it really matter? Now, just what's a monk doing here in the middle of these mountains?

Sanzo: I have been commanded by Lady Kannon to go to India.

Goku : India? Alone? What are you, stupid?

Sanzo : I wasn't alone. My companions were killed by monsters.

Goku : Yeah, okay, whatever. Anyway, I helped, just as I promised. Now I'm out of here!

Sanzo: What? Just like that? You're going already?

??? : Goku! Stop right there!

Kannon Bodhisatva will appear in front of them.

Goku : You!

Sanzo: Lady Kannon! This time it's not a dream.

Kannon : Goku, I told you to help Sanzo in exchange for him freeing you.

Goku : And I helped him. That makes us quits. Now, I'm free!

Kannon: You will guard Sanzo all the way to India!

Goku : Not a chance! I did as I said I would. I'm not getting stuck with this human!

Kannon: You leave me little choice... ON ARORIKIYA SOWAKA...

Goku : Aaaah! My head... it's going to explode.

Kannon: Sanzo! Listen closely. Goku will accompany you to India. If he doesn't do as you say, use the spell I just showed you.

Sanzo: Umm... Was that "On arorikiya sowaka"?

Goku : Aaaaaaahhhhh! Hey!

Sanzo: Oh, I'm sorry! I didn't think...

Kannon: Sanzo, you must gather the Guardians and bring them to Thunder Temple in India.

Sanzo: Guardians? What are Guardians?

Kannon: Do not worry. The staff will guide you. Bring the Guardians to Thunder Temple...

Lady Kannon will disappear from their sight.

Sanzo : Wait! Please, I don't understand!

Goku : Stupid Kannon! How dare she do this to me!

Goku tried to remove the thing surrounding his head.

Goku : What?! This thing won't come off!

Sanzo : (I don't know about this...)

Son Goku has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

Use the directional button or the left stick to move the cloud to a point on the map. Press the X button to move to that point. When the cloud is on a town, press the O button to display the town's stores. Press the X button to enter the town. The START button will display the main menu options: save, load, settings, etc.

Mt. Darkwind

=========

Sanzo: Gather the Guardians? Goku, what are the Guardians?

Goku : The Guardians are the elite guards of Buddha.

```
Sanzo: Wow, how do you know that?
Goku: They tried to stop me when I invaded heaven.
Sanzo: What?! What do you mean, invaded Heaven?
Goku : Just what I said! Anyway, I beat the Guardians, but lost to Buddha.
Sanzo: What?! You fought with Buddha? Was that why you were in the rock?
Goku : Yeah! So what! Don't ask me anymore. I don't want to think about it.
Then 6 thiefs showed up in front of you.
Thief: I knew I heard someone up here, but I really wasn't expecting to see a monk.
      Strip him! We ought to get some good money for his belongings!
Sanzo: Goku, we're outnumbered! What should we do?
Goku : Don't worry. They're just good for nothing bandits.
Sanzo: But there are so many of them. We can't win.
Goku : Don't worry! Leave it to me!
########
Battle 2
#######
Place: Mt. Darkwind
Objective : Defeat all enemies
Enemies : 4x Thief
       2x Bandit
Treasures : Cure Potion(5,7)
         Turban (1, 3)
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
0 | | | | | | | | | |
 3 | | R | | R | | T | | | | | |
  |-----| R = Rock
 5 | | | | | | | | | | |
6 | | | | | | | | |
  | R |
```

Strategy: The battle is not hard although there are a lot of enemies. Move Goku between 3 thiefs (the one wearing green cloth) then select command WERECHANGE. You will

hurt all enemies surrounding you, at this point 3 thiefs when you WERECHANGE. Have Sanzo aid him in the battle with HEAL SPELL when he is low on HP. Don't forget to heal yourself too if you low on HP. Just attack and heal, in no time you will win this battle.

Turn 1

Goku : Listen! I have a secret weapon. I can Werechange!

Sanzo : Werechange... You mean the form you took before, at the rock?

Goku: Yes, if you choose the Werechange, I will take that form! In my Were satet, I can squash these bugs.

When Son Goku and the rest Werechange, they take their Were Form. Were have very powerful special abilities. The abilities use points. When the Were gauge(upper left corner) reaches 0, they return to human form. While in Were form, choosing Werechange allows them to return to human form.

Goku : I'm kinda rusty.

Sanzo: But you defeated everyone! You're incredible.

Goku : I've been stuck in a rock for 500 years... Back then I would have been faster.

Sanzo: 500 years?! You were in that rock for 500 years?!

Goku: That's right! That Buddha! Didn't even give me a chance. I'd like to stick him in a rock.

Sanzo: I'm sorry... You just get out...and now you're being forced to come with me. Goku, I'll go to India alone. You're free!

Goku : What?! What're you talking about?

Sanzo : Lady Kannon told me to go to India. There's no need for you to go, too.

Goku : You think you're going to make it to India alone?

Sanzo : I'll be okay. And Lady Kannon won't punish you because I told you to go.

Goku: Idiot! You think you'd actually make it alone?! Besides, it was my decision to come with you... Kannon and this head thing have nothing to do with it. Remember that!

Sanzo : Goku...

Goku: Oh enough of this! Let's go. Unlike me, you're just human. At this pace, by the time you get to India you'll be an old man.

Sanzo: Okay... Thanks Goku.

======

Ko Lodge

Goku : Are you hungry?

Sanzo : Yeah, I am. Well, it's almost noon. Let's find some place to eat.

You will see some event in front of you.

Hakkai : Please don't kick me out. I'll do better! I'll do anything!

Man : Shut up and get out! Go back to your own kind. Go now! Leave or you'll regret it!

Hakkai : Don't hit me... I'll go...

Hakkai will go away.

Man: Welcome! We specialize in dumplings that will make your mouth water.

Sanzo: Not right now! Who was that?

Man : What? Oh, I'm sorry you had to see that. His name is Cho Hakkai. He was a journeyman chef that worked for me. This morning just after I woke, I heard him yelling in the kitchen. He was yelling, "I did it! I've found the ultimate flavor!"

Goku : Oh, brother! So then what?

Man: I rushed to the kitchen and saw this huge monster licking the pans. I have a reputation to protect. So I just chased him away.

Sanzo: But he didn't really do anything wrong?

Man : That's true, but he's a monster, for goodness sakes.

Sanzo: Goku. I feel sorry for him. I'm going to go look for him.

Goku : Ah, he's all right. Just let him go!

Sanzo left the screen.

Goku : I guess we're going to look for him.

At the next screen.

Hakkai: Aaaaw..... Why... why don't things ever work out right?! Are my ears too big? Is my nose the wrong shape? Why?

Sanzo: Hey!? Don't jump! It's not worth it!

Sanzo tried to stop Hakkai suicide. He think Hakkai will jump down the river. What happen next? They both fall to the river.

Hakkai: What do you think you're doing?!

Sanzo : Help! Goku!

Goku : What are you doing in there?

Goku come to rescue Sanzo.

Sanzo: That was scary!

Goku : You know, you're going to make me old before my time if you keep this up!

Sanzo : Sorry.

```
Goku : So where's the pig guy?
Hakkai : Right here!
Hakkai jumped from the river.
Goku : You're lighter than I thought.
Hakkai : Well, it's the monster in me, don't you know. Oh! But don't be afraid. I won't
        hurt you.
Sanzo: We're not afraid. Sorry for pushing you into the river.
Hakkai : Ypu're not afraid of me? Even though I'm a monster?
Sanzo: Why? You're not doing anything bad. Beside Goku's a monster too.
Hakkai : You're not scared? You're really not scared?
Six monsters appeared in front and back of them.
Sanzo : Look out!
Hakkai : Not these guys again. Can't they leve a fellow alone! You two stand back!
Hakkai will turn into huge pig monster.
Sanzo : Wow!
Goku : He's not just a monster... He's a Were!
Hakkai will kill 3 enemies beside Goku.
Sanzo: Look at that! He can do things just like you, Goku!
Goku : No, not like me. See, he's a; ready changing back to his other form.
Hakkai turn back into his original form.
Hakkai: That is so tiring! I can never keep it up for long.
#######
Battle 3
########
Map : Ko Lodge
Objective : Defeat all enemies
Enemies : 2x Wolfman
         5x Imp
Treasures : Leather Jerkin(6,0)
          Magic Potion(6,3)
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
```

			· 	· 	· 				· 	· 	· 	· 			
2	 !	T	l 				•		l 						
3	' !		T	1		I	W	I	 	1	I				
4									1	1					
5									1		1	C = Treasure Chest T = Tree			
6			 I		1	1	1	1	1	1	1				
7	 		 I	Ι	1	1	1	1	Ι	1	1	I			
8	 		 I						I						
9	 		 I	 	·	 	 	 	I	·	I	 			
10	 		 I	·	. 	 I			 I			 			
Str	Strategy: This is the first time you fight with the help of GUEST. Hakkai will wuite help you in battle although you can't control him. This fight is easy. Use WERECHANGE on Son Goku. Have Son Goku fight the enemies and Sanzo pick up the treasure. Heal if you low on HP.														
Tur	Turn 1														
	Hakkai : I'm so happy! I finally met someone who's not afraid, even though I'm a monster. I won't mess up here! I will protect him.														
									with			called Guests. You cannot control Guests.			
San	zo :	Неу	, yc	ou fi	ght	pre	tty v	well	.!						
Hak:	каі :	Th	anks	s! I'	m Cl	ho H	akka:	i. W	'ho ar	се ус	ou? Aa	argh			
San	zo :	Wha	t's	wror	ıg?										
Gok	ı : [oid	they	y get	уот	u so	mewhe	ere?							
Hak:	каі :		. st	comac	ch										
San	zo :	Sto	mach	ı? Wh	nere'	? I	don't	t se	e any	, blo	od!				
Hak:	каі :	Му	sto	omach	ı is	kil	ling	me!	I'm	so h	nungr	y. I'm not going to make it			
Gok	ı : h	naha	haha	ahah!	Не	re,	eat t	this							
Hak:	каі :	Fo	od!	Glor	iou	s fo	od!								
San	zo :														
Hak:	kai :	Aa	hh!	I'm	so :	sorr	y! I	ate	it a	all.					
San	zo :	Tha	t's	all	rigl	ht.	Are '	you	feeli	.ng k	ette:	r now? I'm Sanzo. It's nice to meet you.			

Hakkai : You're not from around here, are you? Where are you from? Sanzo: I'm from the Golden Temple. We're on our way to India. Hakkai : Master Sanzo! Sanzo: Wh...What? Hakkai : I was drivem out of the restaurant. I've no place to go right now. Please! Take me with you... I'll do anything! I'll cook, carry luggage, anything! Please! Sanzo : Oh, is that all? You had me scared for a moment. Sure, come with us. Goku : Hey! You saw how much he ate! We don't have nearly enough food to feed him. Hakkai : Don't worry about me! I know how to scrounge for food. Sanzo: Goku, why not? The more the merrier. Goku: man, this is just not going how I planned. Hakkai : Yay! I'm not alone anymore! Hurray! Cho Hakkai has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button. ====== Ko Lodge ======= ____ Store Equipment NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION 160 | DEF +5 |-----| 400 | DEF +9 | Leather jerkin | |-----| | Fiber robe | 120 | DEF +5 |-----| 100 | DEF +2 |-----| Special |------NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION |

|-----|

| Ironskin | 550 | Gold level 2 |

|-----|

| Life level 2

1800 | Aid Life level growth |

600

- 1

| Life chain

```
| Speed potion | 2300 | SPD +2
Clerk : You look like you just started your travels. Let me tell you something important.
      Each orientation has eight scrolls, there are a total of forty scrolls. However
      one person can only carry a certain number of scrolls. So be careful. If the
      scrolls orientation is the same as yours, the scrolls work better and you improve
      more.
Goku : In other words, since my orientation is fire, I'm better with fire scrolls.
Clerk: You're smart. On the other hand, if you're orientation conflicts with the
     scrolls...
Sanzo: then they don't work as well. They have less effect and are harder to use.
Goku : Sanzo's orientation is wood, so metal scrolls will not work so well.
Sanzo: I get it. Thanks.
Chemist
|-----|
    NAME | PRICE (G) |
                          DESCRIPTION
|-----|
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
| Cure potion | 50
                    | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
Clerk: Hey, you don't know much about potions, do you? Let me tell you a few things. In
      this world, there are five kinds of ills: numb, poison, charm, stone, and
      silence. All ills, other than stone, heal naturally. But if you want to heal
      quickly, use a cure. There is no hope for stone to heal naturally. One must use a
      potion. However, I'm sorry to say that we are all out of the stone potion.
Goku: What? You'd think you would always have some in stock.
Sanzo: Well, we can't do anything about it. Chemist, thank you so much for your
      information.
Dojo
|-----|
         PLACE
                    | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE |
|------
| Beginner | Ko Lodge | 1x Fighter | 3
         | 1x Spearman |
| 1x Archer |
|-----|
| Advanced | Mt. Darkwind | 4x Fighter |
   | | 1x Archer |
|-----|
| Master | Mt. Darkwind | 8x Fighter | 5
```

```
| 1x Master |
If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Ko Lodge Dojo.
Master : At the dojo, you can choose either beginners or advanced training. Also, if you
      are perceived as having sufficient strength, you may fight the dojo master. So
      we encourage you to improve yourself enough to obtain our level.
=======
Hawk Isle
Hakkai : A customer once said there was a strange shrine to the west. He said a star fell
      in the exact place the shrine stands.
Sanzo: A star... If it came from the heavens, maybe we'll find a clue there.
Ryorin: More of you? Can't you just go and leave me alone?
Sanzo : What?
Ryorin : I told you I won't go back.
Hakkai : Wait, you've got the wrong people.
Ryorin : You'll never take me alive!
Then Ryorin changes her form into a huge dragon.
Goku : We have no choice! We have to protect ourselves!
Sanzo: Goku! Wait! Oh! Why do these things always happen to us!
#######
Battle 4
#######
Place : Hawk Isle
Objective : Defeat the Dragon
Enemies : 1x Bronze Dragon (HP 380)
Treasures: Leather Helmet(12,0)
     1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12
0 | | | | | | | | |
    |-----| T = Tree
```

6											
7				F	₹]	7	
8		1	1	1			1	1	1		

Strategy: You can position your characters in this battle. Put Sanzo at the left, Cho Hakkai in the middle and Son Goku at the right. Bronze Dragon is very strong and has a lot of HP, luckily there's only one in this battle and there are 3 characters can fight in this battle. Have Son Goku and Cho Hakkai attack the dragon and Sanzo heal them if they low on HP. Have Sanzo attack the dragon only if his HP is full because Sanzo's defense is very low and he has less HP than Son Goku and Cho Hakkai. You can use WERECHANGE command if you like or just attack the dragon with just physical attack. I prefer Cho Hakkai turned into Raging Boar than Son Goku.

After you finished the dragon(Ryorin), she changed back into her original form.

Ryorin: All three of you ganging up on one girl... feeling manly?

Sanzo : It's your fault...

Ryorin : How frustating!

Ryorin: Just take me to my father already.

Sanzo: Wait a minute! You must be mistaking us for someone else. We were just passing through! We don't know you or your father.

Ryorin : What? Then why did you attack me?

Goku : You're the one who started the whole thing!

Hakkai : We were tryng to tell you but you changed into a dragon.

Sanzo: Sounds like you're in trouble. Do you want to tell us about it?

Ryorin: My name is Shu Ryorin. I am the youngest daughter of the Dragon King.

Goku : Dragon King? He rules the Eastern Sea... What's his daughter doing here?

Ryorin: My father tried to marry me off... I really don't like who he chose, so I ran away. They say my father was boiling mad.

Goku : So you came here to wait till your father calms down. This is classic.

Ryorin : It's not funny! I am not going to marry someone I don't like!

Hakkai : So you decided to attack us because you thought we were pursuing you.

Goku : In other words, we almost get killed because you and your father are having a

Sanzo : Okay, okay, calm down... It's over. No harm done.

Ryorin: Sorry about all the trouble.

Goku : Oh well, just don't let it happen again. Ryorin: So, where are you all heading? Sanzo: We're on our way to India. Ryorin: That sounds like so much fun. Me, I've never really been outside the palace. Hey, I know! Take me with you! Sanzo: What? Goku : No way!! We're traveling light. No excess baggage! Go find someone else. Ryorin : I wasn't asking you. Please, I promise I won't be any trouble. Hakkai : Little miss, why should you want to come with us anyway? Ryorin: It sounds like a lot of fun. And I've been kind of lonely lately... No? Sanzo: ... Why not? Sure, come along. It'll be fun to have more company. Ryorin: Hurray!! You're so nice. Thank you! You can call me Ryorin. Well, now that's decided. Aren't you two ready yet? Get a move on it! Goku : Wait! I did not agree to this! Shu Ryorin has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button. ======== Chin Lodge ======== Goku: This village is awfully quiet. Sanzo: It's the middle of the day and there's not a single person moving. What happened here?! Ryorin: Are they all dead? Hakkai : No, they're just sleeping. But I can't seem to wake any of them! Goku : So it's not your normal sleep then. Sanzo: Little one, stop your tears. Do you know why these people are sleeping? Girl : Yes, the bad hermit made them all fall asleep. Hakkai : Bad hermit? What do you mean? Girl : He spread this illness that puts everyone to sleep. It can be cured with water from a nearby spring, but the bad hermit is there.

Goku : I'm not sure what he's trying to do, but it's probably not going to be good.

Girl : But a stranger went to get water from the spring.

Ryorin: A stranger? Did he say his name?

Girl : No, he didn't, but he's not from around here. He decided to help us.

```
Ryorin: He shouldn't be confronting the hermit and his group alone.
Sanzo : Let's go check it out. I'm kinda worried about this stranger. Little one, we're
       going to go to the spring. Wait here for us. Don't worry. We'll do what we can to
      help.
Girl : Thank you. I'll be waiting.
Now go to Grace Spring.
========
Grace Spring
=========
Gojo: This should be enough. I'd better start heading back.
Four monsters showed up, surrounding Gojo.
Gojo: It doesn't look like they're going to just let me go peacefully. All right then...
      You asked for it!
Gojo killed two monsters but two more monsters showed up.
Gojo: There're just too many of them. I have no choice...
The party came to help Gojo.
Ryorin : Over there!
Sanzo: Hey! Are you the one who came for the water?
Goku : This way! We're here to help!
Gojo: (A bunch of tenderfeet...)
########
Battle 5
#######
Place : Grace Spring
Objective : Help Gojo escape
Enemies : 3x Imp
        2x Wolfman
        2x Lizardman
Treasures : Heal Scroll(4,8)
          Monk's Cap(8,10)
          Healing Potion(2,5)
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 | | | | | | | |
```

```
| T | | | | | | |
    | R | | | | | | | |
  |-----| R = Rock
    12 | T | | | | | | | | |
13 | | | | | | | | | |
Strategy: Sa Gojo will appear as a GUEST. You will help him escape. Kill all the enemies
       blocking his way. You can win this battle if Sa Gojo reach the road where you
       came from.
If someone of you changing into a WERE form.
Gojo : (Were!?! They're Were!)
When Sanzo reach the road where you came from (escape).
Sanzo: Great! It looks like he got away.
Gojo : You! You, monsters!?!
Sanzo : What?
Gojo: Hmmmph! Helped by a bunch of monsters! How humiliating.
Sa Gojo went away.
Sanzo : Hey, wait!
            ______
Ryorin : I can't believe that guy!
Goku : Not even one word of thanks! Is "thank you" really so hard to say?
Sanzo: Well, maybe he was worried about the villagers. He just hurried on.
Hakkai : Maybe that's just how he is. Why worry about it?
Ryorin : Still, I'm worried that we didn't see the hermit.
```

Hakkai : Maybe he saw us and was scared off.

Goku : Anyway, we won't get anywhere just standing around.

Sanzo: That's right. Let's go back to the village.

Nyoi : What?! You let someone take water while I am gone! You imbeciles! How dare they! I'll teach them to mess with Old Man Nyoi.

========

Chin Lodge

=======

Elder: We can't thank you enough.

Gojo : There is no need for thanks. I merely did what was right.

Elder: Wait! At least stay with us for the night.

Girl : Are you leaving already? Please don't go.

Gojo: Well, I guess, I can stay the night.

Girl : You can stay at my house. My parents won't mind. It's the way!

Goku : That guy really gets under my skin!

Hakkai : Just let it go. It's not good to get so angry.

Elder: You also helped at the spring... On behalf of the entire village, I'd like to thank you. We would like to show our appreciation. Please accept these items.

Sanzo : No, I couldn't. We did nothing. He already had the water when we arrived.

Goku : You should accept it. There are no stores here.

Hakkai : Besides we shouldn't refuse. That would be impolite.

Sanzo: I quess you're right. We thank you for your gracious offer.

You have obtained a healing potion and a cure potion.

Sanzo: Might we ask you a question concerning the area?

Elder: I would be glad to tell you anything that I know.

Sanzo: Have you ever heard of any meteors falling from the sky and landing in this area?

Elder: Actually, yes. In fact, it happened right here, near our village!

Sanzo : Really?

Elder: It happened when my son was getting married, about 16 years ago... A meteor fell just outside of town. The entire village was in an uproar. We built a shrine in that place to honor the gods who protected our village.

Ryorin: Honored Elder, will you please show us this shrine?

Sanzo: Yes, please. We believe it might hold a clue to what we are searching for.

Elder: It is the least I can do. I will be happy to take you.

Sanzo: We are in your debt.

At the shrine.

Elder: Here is the shrine I told you about.

You will see the shrine is glowing.

Goku : What's wrong? You're trembling!

Sanzo: The staff...it's shaking!

The shrine is glowing again.

Hakkai : What's that?

The staff is resonating with the shrine. From the shrine come out flashing light. It appeared to be a beautiful lady.

Mother: I'm finally free! Oh, and I am free...the human world.

Ryorin: Who are you?!

Mother: I was once called Sei Obo. Now I am the Guardian, Mother. I am in your debt.

Sanzo: I am Sanzo. We are on our way to India at Lady Kannon's request.

Mother : So, you are... At last, the time has come.

Sanzo : What do you mean?

Mother: Lady Kannon will explain everything in her own time. I will wait inside your staff until you need me.

Sanzo : Inside my staff?

Mother: We Guardians are of heaven. We cannot remain long in the human world. The staff shall be my resting place and I shall travel with you. You may call on me anytime you are in need. I look forward to the day I can be of service to you.

You will see a scene of Mother Guardian entered your staff.

Ryorin: Wow, she seems nice.

Sanzo: So, that is a Guardian.

Elder: What happened? Who was that?

Goku : Don't you know? That's what they call a miracle.

Elder: I didn't realize that you were such a holy monk. I apologize for our lack of welcome! I beg you. Please stay at my house tonight, so we might repay our disrespect.

Sanzo: You have nothing to repay. Yet we will accept your offer of lodging.

Mother has entered the staff!

```
Sanzo will be dreaming again.
??? : Sanzo? Master Sanzo?
Sanzo: Who's there? Who's calling my name?
A mysterious lady will appear in front of Sanzo.
??? : There is a Guardian near where I am as well. Still, I must warn you. There is
      trouble here, much trouble. I beg you, please come and help me.
Sanzo : A Guardian? Please, tell me where you are.
??? : I...am wandering in a long, long dream.
Sanzo: In a dream? What do you mean?
The mysterious lady will disappear.
??? : Hey, Sanzo, wake up! Wake up!
You were inside a house.
Goku : Sanzo, we're under attack! There's no time for you to be spacing out!
Sanzo: Huh...huh... What... We're under attack?
Goku: The hermit from the spring is attacking the village. We have to help fight!
Outside at the village.
Nyoi : ...hahahaha... You'll pay for defying Old Man Nyoi!
Girl : Whaaaa!
Nyoi : Let's start with that brat...
Your party finally reached the village.
Goku : We'll see about that!
A huge blue monster showed up and standing next to the girl.
Hakkai : Another monster! We're not going to make it in time!
The blue monster attack the enemy.
Ryorin: Huh? What's going on?!
The girl ran away.
Nyoi : You good for nothings! Kill him! Kill him, now!
The monster attacked the huge blue monster and the monster changed into Sa Gojo. It
turned out he's a WERE too.
Gojo: Aaargh!
```

Sa Gojo fell unconscious.

```
Hakkai : Sa Gojo!
Goku : So he's a WERE, too!
Sanzo: It's okay. He's still breathing.
Nyoi : You're the ones! You took my spring water!
Goku : Your water?! Who made it yours?!
Hakkai : You're just a bunch of squatters!
Ryorin: You saved us the trip to the spring to find you! Now you're gonna get it!
Nyoi : Hahahahaha!! Listen to the chickens squawk. Destroy those thieves that stole my
   water!
Sanzo: All right! Let's get them!
#######
Battle 6
########
Place : Chin Lodge
Objective : Defeat Old Man Nyoi
Enemies : 3x Wolfman
    1x Lizardman
    2x Flyman
    1x Old Man Nyoi (Boss HP: 270 MP: 120)
Treasures : N/A
    1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13
 |-----|
  |-----|
 | | | | | | | | | | | |
 1-----
 |-----|
  |-----| W = Water Juq
```

```
12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
```

Strategy: You could win this battle by defeating only Old Man Nyoi. But if you want to get lots of EXP and money, kill the henchmen first then the boss. There are no treasures in here, so just concentrating with your attack. Be careful with Nyoi's attack. He can use Life Steal to steal your HP and sometime he can paralyze your character.

Turn 1

Sanzo : So, let's see...to call a Guardian... I choose summon and then select the Guardian of my choice. Sounds easy.

Sanzo can use the Summon command to call Guardians in exchange for MP. For 3 turns, a Guardian will provide help to the party. The closer a companion is to Sanzo, the more effective this help. Also, Sanzo is able to use the Guardian's power to perform an attack of his own. If Sanzo either charmed or stoned, the Guardian will return to the Staff.

Nyoi : Ha Ha Ha Ha. Now you will taste of my power! Take this!

After you defeat Old Man Nyoi

Nyoi : Noooo! How dare you do this to me, I won't forget this. The next day we meet will be your last. Remember that!

Nyoi will disappear, leaving your party.

Woman : (See that group, they're a bunch of monsters!)

Elder : (Isaw it, too. I thought my heart was going to stop!)

Woman: (I hope they leave our village soon.)

Elder: (Me, too. It's not safe with monsters running about the village.)

Goku : Why you ungrateful...

Sanzo : Goku, calm down!

Goku : Calm down! After what they just said..

Gojo: You may as well leave them alone! They aren't going to change like that.

Hakkai : Master Gojo! You're all right!

Gojo: Humans are like that. If you're different, they treat you like dirt. So if you don't want to be treated like that, you have to hide what you are. The only way to hide the fact that I'm a Were is to act like a human.

Ryorin : ...absurd.

Gojo: What did you say?

Ryorin: I said that's absurd. You should be proud of being a Were. What makes humans so special? Why should we hide from them? That's absurd!

Gojo : Proud of being a Were? Sorry, but I hate being a Were. No matter how hard I try to

act human, I'm always driven away because I'm Were. In four hundred years it's happened over and over. Who needs pride?

Sanzo: I can't say that I exactly understand how you feel Master Gojo, but... Human... Were... Is the difference really all that important?

Hakkai: What do you mean?

Sanzo: To me, the more important thing is what I do, not what I am.

Gojo: ...what I do...

Sanzo: Without thinking of the danger to yourself, you went to get water from the spring. To protect the people of this village you fought against the attackers. Does it matter whether it was as a human or as a Were? The fact is that many people were saved. Isn't that what's important? We should be on our way. Master Gojo, I apologize if what I said offended you.

Gojo : Wait!

Goku : What now? Haven't you said enough?

Gojo: I am in your debt. And I always pay my debts. I will travel with you until my debt is repaid.

Sanzo : You'll travel with us? That would be wonderful! Wouldn't it?

Goku : You'll let him come no matter what I say so just do what you want already!

Gojo: I wasn't asking for your permission. Like I said, I pay my debts.

Goku : Why you....

Ryorin : You just can't let things be, can you? Men!!

Hakkai : All right then, let's be on our way!

When the party about to leave, a previous girl will call them.

Girl : Wait! Please wait! Thank you for helping us yesterday. I'll never forget you! Bye! Take care!

Sa Gojo has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

========

Mire River

========

Sanzo: Wow, this river is kind of wide!

Hakkai : It might be wide but it doesn't look very deep. We can probably walk across.

Gojo: There's a town on the other side. We should cross before the sun goes down.

Ryorin: The water feels great. It's so very relaxing.

Goku : If you don't stop talking you'll fall and bite your tongue.

Ryorin : Oh leave me alone!

```
Sanzo: Wh...what!?!
Hakkai : Hohoho! And Goku just said to be careful!
Two mosters cam from nowhere, surrounding Sanzo.
Gojo : Watch out!
Sanzo was taken by the mosters to their boss.
Rhinon: Gehehehehe! What a catch! This monk will bring in quite a bit of money!
Sanzo : Help!
Ryorin: Hey you! You're not going to get away with this you know!
Rhinon : Hey! A cute little girl! Let's get her, too. We'll take the weapons and armor
      and give them to the king. He's sure to reward us well for all these gifts!
      He'll say "Way to go Rhinon!"
Goku : Ribald, or whatever your name is, all you're going to get is a pounding!
Gojo: You're going to regret the day you ever met us!
########
Battle 7
########
Place : Mire River
Objective : Defeat Rhinon
Enemies : 3x Imp
       2x Flyman
       1x Centipede
       1x Rhinon(Boss HP: 320 MP: 50)
Treasures : N/A
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6
  |-----|
0 | | | | | |
  |-----|
 |-----|
2 | | | | | | |
  |-----|
3 | | | | | |
 |-----|
5 | | | | | | |
  |-----|
 |-----|
7 | | | | | |
  |-----|
8 | | | | | |
```

			 				-
10	1	I				1	
11			- 1	- 1			
12		-	-	-	-		
13			I	- 1			
14			- 1	-			
15			-				
16			-	-			
17			- 1	- 1			
18			- 1				
19			1	-		-	

Strategy: You can't position your character in this battle. Have Sanzo get away from the monsters toward your party. Have Sanzo summon Mother to restores life points. Sa Gojo is almost invincible in this battle because his orientation is water. When he is in water, he can heal himself. You could win this battle by defeating only Rhinon. But if you want to get lots of EXP and money, kill the henchmen first then the boss. There are no treasures in here, so just concentrating with your attack. Rhinon's attack can be very annoying. He can use IronRing with long range spell that makes OFF Down. Luckily the spell sometime miss and he can only use it once. His physically attack has long range too. He can attack your character 3 blocks in front of him.

Turn 1

Rhinon: Gwahahaha! This should be fun! For me, at least! For you it isn't going to be very nice! I won't even feel your blows after you feel my IronRing.

After you defeat Rhinon

Rhinon: I'm going to tell old Cow about you! He will make sure that you pay for attacking his territory.

Rhinon will disappear.

Ryorin : Everywhere we go, we're being attacked.

Gojo: Recently, they've even started attacking during the day.

Hakkai : We had better move on before something else finds us.

Sanzo: You're right. Let's get to that town.

Goku : Old Cow...

Sanzo : What's wrong?

Goku: Oh, nothing.

Equipment

=====================================	I	PRICE (G)		,
Chain mail	١	830		DEF +13
Leather helmet	I	460		DEF +5
Monk's cap	I	260	1	DEF +7
FireDart	I	350		Fire level 2
Rockdrop	I	300		Dirt level 2
WaterBlade		450 =====		Water level 2

Special

NAME	I	PRICE (G)	DESCRIPTION	i
RockShield	I	900	Dirt level 5	İ
Gold chain	1	1300	Aid Gold level growth	İ
Earth chain	1	1000	Aid Earth level growt	h
Luck potion	 		LUCK +2	

Clerk: Friends, let me tell you something important. Stores like mine sell more than just scrolls. We se;; equipment as well. There are all different kinds of equipment. Things for priests, ornaments, you name it! We have a wide variety of stuff, so choose carefully.

Ryorin : We can wear armor and helmets, but Sanzo can't.

Clerk: There are rings and beads, and other equipment. But you can equip only 6 at one time.

Gojo : If we have to much equipment, we won't be able to carry scrolls and use magic.

Hakkai : We have to think about what spells we want when we equip.

-----Chemist

|-----|

```
| PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
| Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
Clerk: Here's something that might come in handy. Healing potions and healing+ potions
     restore HP. Magic and magic+ potions restore MP. In India, they have things that
     completely restore HP and cure all ills.
Hakkai : Even I know that, Master Clerk.
Sanzo : Hakkai, the gentleman was just trying to help. Thank you sir.
Smith
____
You can strengthen your weapon up to level 2.
FORGE LEVEL 2
_____
|=========|
 NAME | EQUIPPED BY | COST |
|-----|
|-----|
| Iron Rake | Cho Hakkai | 600 |
|-----|
| Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 700 |
|-----|
                 | 700 |
| Moonpole | Sa Gojo
|-----|
| HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 900 |
Smith: You know that weapons differ in power and distance depending on their type. When
     we improve your weapons you become much stronger. Regardless, we can't do
     anything with th Priest's staff. It's sacred.
Ryorin : Sanzo's staff grows stronger with each Guardian we find.
Goku : So the faster we find these Guardians, the more powerful the staff will become.
____
Dojo
|-----
| LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE |
|-----|
| Beginner | Hawk Isle | 5x Fighter |
  | 1x Archer |
|-----|
| Advanced | Mire River | 2x Fighter | 6
```

1		2x Spearman	
1		2x Archer	
Master	Mire River	3x Fighter 6	
1		3x Spearman	
		2x Archer	
1		1x Master	
=======			1

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Mire River Dojo.

Master: Fighting people weaker than you doesn't help you. You don't learn. Always striver for more! Better weapons! Better scrolls! Better opponents! The only way to do this is to keep moving forward. Don't get stuck in a rut!

Goku : So we shouldn't spend a lot of time in one place.

Master: In the end, the training is meant to prepare you for actual battles.

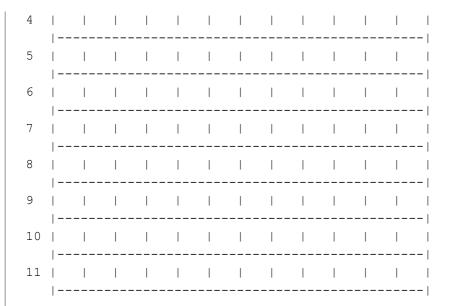
POST

========	-=:	==========	:=:	
PLACE		ORDERS		PAY (G)
Ko Lodge		Del. Balls		money
	I	Del. Cotton		money
		Del. Gold		money
	-	Del. Letter		money
		Del. Mahogany		money
		Del. Medicine		money
		Del. Pearls		money
1	-	Del. Turf		money
		Del. Wine		money
1		Wild Dogs	I	600
 Mt. Darkwind	 	Toll Thieves		750
 Hawk Isle	ı	Night Noises	ı	750
		River Dammers	I	750
Monkey R.	 	Gather Dyes		600
 Grace Spr. 		Hot Springs		Item
Cherry Pl.	I	Return Clothes	:	600
 		Cherry Trees		450
I .				

Man: First, you accept a job at the post. Then you do whatever the job asks you to do. Finally, you return to the place that you got the job for payment. To make it easier, let me give you an example. Say you accept a job to deliver something. You take it to the designated town. Someone will be waiting for you. Give the package to that person. Then you return to the town you received the job at and you get paid. There are bandits out there, so I'm sure you'll be attacked at times. Be careful! The higher paying the job, the more chance you have of being attacked. So don't accept anything you're not good enough to do! Other jobs are basically the same. You're told what the job is before you decide to accept or not. And don't forget to return for your pay!

Man : It doesn't look like you're used to travelling. Let me give you some advice. As you leave stores, people will approach you. Sometimes they give you valuable information. Hakkai : So, you're saying we should probably pay attention to these people. Man : Yes, but there will be some conversations that are pretty useless. ======= Moon Hill ??? : Sanzo, Sanzo! Sanzo : You're the lady from before..... ??? : Hurry, please! Time is running out. Sanzo: What is it? What is wrong? ??? : I'm just north of where you are. Please come quickly. Sanzo: North? We should go north? ??? : North... North... Sanzo: Wait! Wait! Please wait! Sanzo: And that's what I saw... Gojo : It was just a dream, wasn't it? Ryorin: But didn't you see the same dream before? Sanzo: Yes, but it's different. Somehow, it felt like she's in danger. Hakkai : But Master Sanzo, there are no towns north of here. Gojo: Something's wrong. It smells like a trap. Sanzo : The Lady I saw wasn't evil! We need to turn north. Hakkai : Now? It's really late. I need my beauty sleep! Gojo: It's too dangerous to travel the road at night. Ryorin: Goku, what do you think? Goku:let's go! Right now. Hakkai : You can't be serious? It's the middle of the night! Give me a break! Goku: What are you afraid of? Nothing can stop us! I believe in Sanzo... We're going north. Sanzo: Thank you, Goku. Cherry Plains

Ryorin : I don't think there's anything to be found here. Hakkai : Wouldn't it be better to go back already? Sanzo : I'm sorry, but can we please go just a little further. I'm still worried about that dream. Ryorin: But this place is desolate. There are only dying trees. Dryad: Stop! Stop! Stop! Stay away from our sister's tree. Gojo : Huh? P. Ivy: You obstinate brats. Get out of my way. This is my land! This withered old tree is an eye-sore and I want it gone! Dryad: Noooooo! You can't cut it down! Goku : Hey Grams! That's far enough! P. Ivy: Gr...Grams! Why you impudent... Gojo : I don't know what's going on, but I don't especially like people who mess with children. Sanzo: Move away from the tree! We won't let you touch that tree. Dryad : We're saved! P. Ivy: You'll regret this! You'll die for mocking me. Kill them! Ryorin: You're the one who's going to regret this. ######## Battle 8 ####### Place : Cherry Plains Objective : Defeat Madame P. Ivy Enemies : 4x Imp 2x Lizardman 2x Birdman 1x P. Ivy(Boss HP: 300 MP: 110) Treasures : N/A 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 |-----| 2 | | | | | | | | | | |



Strategy: You could win this battle by defeating only P. Ivy. But if you want to get lots of EXP and money, kill the henchmen first then the boss. There are no treasures in here, so just concentrating with your attack. Have Sanzo summon Mother to restores life points. P. Ivy's attack can be very annoying. Her range attack is very long. She can shoot your character from 5 blocks away. She can increases her Defence too.

After you defeat P. Ivy

P. Ivy: Cherry Plains is mine. It's mine!

Dryad : Thank you for saving our sister's tree!

Ryorin : You just said, your "sister's tree." What do you mean?

Dryad : Let me explain! This tree belongs to our oldest sister, Kikka. Here, watch this. On, ma, ni, hatsu, ni... Now!

The tree is glowing and from the tree came out a woman.

Hakkai : Look! A woman came out of the tree!

Sanzo : That's the Lady from my dream!

Dryad: Our sister is the leader of the dryads of Cherry Plains. 16 years ago, lightning struck her tree. She's been sleeping ever since. We've been so worried. We don't know what to do! We'll do anything to get our Sister back! Can you help us?

Gojo: Can we help... At the very least, we can try.

Goku: The problem is how to wake her... Sanzo, didn't you say that she came to you in your dreams?

Sanzo: Yes, she did.

Goku: That means she wanted us to come here. Which means if we sleep here, there's a chance she might appear.

Ryorin: Thanks to Sanzo, we're all tired anyway. Let's try sleeping.

Dryad : Our sister will wake? Will our sister wake?

```
Sanzo: We can't say for sure, but hopefully, we'll meet her in our dreams. Goodnight.
========
Dream World
========
Sanzo: Wow! We're in the dream world.
Goku : I didn't really think it would be so easy.
Ryorin: What a creepy place!
Mahoraga: Incredible. The bearer of the staff just brought it here...to me!
Goku : Who are you?
Mahoraga: I am Mahoraga, the Dream Master.
Ryorin: So this hideous place is your creation.
Mahoraga: "Hideous" creatures like you just can't understand the greatness of this
          world.
Sanzo : Hey, there's someone else up there!
Kikka: Master Sanzo, at last we meet.
Mahoraga: I didn't give you permission to speak!
Kikka : Yahhh!
Sanzo: You leave her alone! Let her go!
Goku : How dare you do that!
Gojo: Beating on a helpless woman like that is truly "hideous".
Mahoraga: There is no reason for me to suffer your presence. I'll give you some time.
           Free the Guardian, then hand over the staff!
Sanzo : How do you know about...
Goku : You've got to be kidding! If you want it so bad, try and get it.
Mahoraga : You fools! You are powerless before me!
#######
Battle 9
#######
Place : Dream World
Objective : Defeat Mahoraga
Enemies : 1x Imp
          2x Wolfman
          2x Flyman
          3x Lizardman
          1x Mahoraga (Boss HP: ??? MP: ???)
```

Strategy: You can't position your character in this battle. You could win this battle by defeating only Mahoraga. But if you want to get lots of EXP and money, kill the henchmen first then the boss. There are only one treasure in here, Emperor Helmet(2,6). Have Goku get the treasure because he is the only one can go back to the higher stage with spell CLOUD. Have Sanzo summon Mother to restores life points. Mahoraga's attack can be very annoying. He can use POISON that can make your characters poisoned. His physically attack has long range too. He can attack your character from 5 blocks away. What matter worse, the stage you're fighting on changes depending on where people stand; more people on any one platform will lower the platform farther and farther. Only Son Goku can reach the boss in just one turn with the spell CLOUD.

If you hurt Mahoraga for the first time.

Mahoraga: How did such low lifes as you hurt me? You'll pay for this with your lives!

If you defeat Mahoraga.

Mahoraga: For peons, you fight well. You fought well today, I will concede for now. I anxiously await our next meeting. Prepare yourselves!

Sanzo : Are you okay?

Kikka: I'll be all right.

Sanzo: Hey, the staff is shaking again!

Goku : Yes, but... I don't see a Guardian anywhere.

Kikka: He is ...in my...body...

Hakkai : Where?!

Ryorin : Yaaa! What was that?

Warrior: Sorry, my lady. I ahev intruded upon you for quite some time.

Kikka: Not at all. I am happy to have been of service to a Guardian.

Warrior: And now... you are the leader?

Sanzo: Yes, my name is Sanzo. You are a Guardian?

Warrior: Yes...my earthly name was Hei Reiko. Now I am known as the Guardian, Warrior.

16 years ago, I descended from heaven and accidentally collided with this young lady. We were plunged into this dream world.

Gojo: I see. And so she's been sleeping ever since.

Warrior: Ah, this world is crumbling. We can't stay here much longer. I will enter the staff. You must help this young lady to the real world.

Sanzo : Yse, sir!

Warrior : Sanzo...

Sanzo : Yes?

Warrior: You remind me of someone I used to know. You will make a good leader. Until we meet again.

Warrior has entered the staff!

Kikka: This dream is about to collapse. Everyone close your eyes, and prepare to wake. Here we go!

Dryad : They're still fast asleep. Why haven't they wakened yet? It's been a whole day since they fell asleep.

Sanzo : Huh!

Dryad : Yaaa!!! You startled me. Don't do that!

Sanzo : Everyone's fine? But where is Lady Kikka?

Ryorin : Look!

Hakkai : Where'd that come from?

Gojo: What is this butterfly?

Dryad : That is our sister's true form. Isn't she beautiful?

It turned out Lady Kikka is a WERE too.

Dryad : Mistress, we're so glad to see you.

Kikka: It is good to see you! I have caused you to worry...

Dryad: We are just happy to see you free again! With you back with us, we will live happily ever after.

Kikka: Young ones, you must listen to me.

Dryad : What is it?

Kikka: Our law demand that I go with these who have freed me. To repay those who have saved our lives is our first and foremost duty.

Dryad : You just returned to us and now you're going with them?

Sanzo : Excuse me Lady Kikka. You are the eldest here. This is your place.

Kikka: No, Master Sanzo! This must be. We are bound by fate. Please allow me to repay my debt. Or would I merely be a nuisance to you?

Sanzo: That's not it. I would love to have you along. Still.....

Dryad : Sister, we understand. We will tend things in your absence. You must follow the path your conscience bids you.

Kikka: Thank you for understanding. I will return as soon as Sanzo's mission is complete.

Dryad: Master Sanzo! Please take care of our sister.

Sanzo: I understand! I promise to bring her back safely.

Lady Kikka has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

Dryad: Sister, we will pray for your safe journey.

Ryorin: What beautiful cherry blossoms!

Goku: This is how Spring is supposed to be.

At somewhere else.

??? : ...So what? You came running home crying like a baby looking for its mommy.

Nyoi : I'm sorry... Please forg...

??? : You fools!

Nyoi : Boss, please forgive me.

??? : How many times do I have to tell you not to call me that! Call me King!

Nyoi : Aaaaaaaa!

??? : Grrrr, Grrrr!

Wolfman : Boss, it's horrible! It's horrible!

??? : Don't call me boss!

Wolfman : Sorry boss! But Rhinon is...

??? : Rhinon? I gave him control of China. Rhinon, what happened to you!?! Tell me, now!

Rhinon: Boss... I barely escaped with my life... We tried to demand payment from some travelers for crossing the Mire River. But a monk named Sanzo and his band of monsters attacked us.

```
Rhinon: What? You know him?
??? : old Man Nyoi here, was trounced by this same monk.
Rhinon: They were headed west. They will probably be coming this way soon.
??? : So they think they can come into my land and rough up my men, do they? Listen up!
     Send word to our people throughout the land! I don't care if he's dead or alive!
     Bring this Sanzo to me! If this is such a strong monk, he might even make adecent
     meal. Well, Sanzo! I look forward to having you for dinner. Ha ha ha!
|=========|
| Chapter 2: Western Overlord |
=====
Yuimen
======
Sanzo: We've reached the border. This is where China ends...
Gojo: You sound worried.
Sanzo : I am a bit. But I'm mostly excited.
Goku: Hey, it looks like the road splits up ahead. We should ask directions.
Hakkai : I'll do it! Excuse me... The roads weave north and south around the mountains.
        The northern route passes through volcano land. They say it gets very hot that
        way. South is cooler but passes through the creepy Mist Mountain.
Ryorin : I don't like creepy things. Let's go the northern way.
Gojo: Aa... I'm not very comfortable in heat...
Sanzo: We can decide later. First, let's get through the town.
An event will occur concerning Ryorin.
Ryorin: Not here, too! ?! Listen, you haven't seen me, okay?
Reikan: Excuse me, am I right in assuming that you are Were?
Sanzo: What? Why do you ask?
Reikan: Don't worry! I just have a question I would like to ask. The daughter of the
        Dragon King is missing. Have you seen her, perchance?
Sanzo: the daughter of the Dragon King - would that be a Princess? .....well...
Goku : No, we haven't. But who are you? Why do you care?
Reikan : She is my fiance. My heart is breaking with worry. Oh, my dear Ryorin...
Kikka: How sad!... I...
Goku : Sorry we can't help you. Please ask someone else.
```

??? : Uggh! Not this Sanzo again!

```
Reikan: I too am sorry to have disturbed you. A safe journey!
Ryorin: Goku! Thanks! You're so cool.
Kikka: But... how sad. He seemed truly worried about you.
Ryorin: Not you too! He's got everyone fooled!
Hakkai : He seemed nice enough. Very polite.
Ryorin: He tricked my father like that, too.
Gojo: Some things just don't show unless you know where to look!
Goku: Real men don't chase after women who don't want anything to do with them.
Sanzo : Goku, you astound me. I never thought I'd ever hear that from you!
Goku : You think all I do is fight?
Sanzo: No, that's not what I meant...exactly.
Gojo: You astound me, as well. I just assumed you disliked people like that.
Goku: Well, I have to admit that is half the reason.
Ryorin : Anyway, if we see him again, you don't know me. Okay?
Sanzo: All right! We understand!
======
Yuimen
=====
____
Store
Equipment
|-----|
    NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
|-----|
              830
                   | DEF +13
I Chain mail
           |-----|
| Scale mail
          | 1200 | DEF +17
|-----|
| Woven robe | 500 | DEF +10
|-----|
| Leather helmet |
              460
                   | DEF +5
|-----|
         | 850 | DEF +7
|-----|
              1500 | LUCK +6
| Beads of luck |
|-----|
              600
           | Life level 2
|-----|
          400
                   | Life level 4
```

|-----|

| Gold level 5

450

| Needles

```
|-----|
| WaterHeal | 650 | Water level 4
|-----|
Special
|-----|
   NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
|-----|
| Group Heal |
            1600 | Life level 9
|-----|
| RockShield
            900
                | Dirt level 5
         I-----I
| Water beads | 2500 | MGC +5 Water move+, Heal |
|-----|
| Wisdom potion |
            3200 | MGC +2
|-----|
Sanzo: All right, looks like we're finished here. Let's... Hakkai, what's wrong?
Hakkai : A delicious smell is coming from the building next to us.
Clerk: Next door they sell Yuimen's famous eggrolls.
Hakkai : I have to go taste these famous eggrolls. I must! I'll be right back.
Sanzo : I never knew Hakkai could move that quickly. .....
Goku : Look, he's already coming back! I can't believe it. Him and food...
Hakkai : In my search for the ultimate taste I must sample everything that I can. I will
     remember the taste of these eggrolls so that I can make them at any time.
Kikka : So you'll be able to make it for me whenever I want.
Chemist
|-----|
          | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
| Healing+ potion | 300 | HEAL HP+200
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
| Cure potion
             50
                 | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
          |-----|
             100 | HEAL STN
| Destone potion |
|-----|
Smith
____
You can strengthen your weapon up to level 2.
```

```
FORGE LEVEL 2
```

NAME | EQUIPPED BY | COST | | 750 | | Son Goku | Nyolbo |-----| | Iron Rake | Cho Hakkai | 600 | |-----| | Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 700 | |-----| | Moonpole | Sa Gojo | 700 | |-----| | HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 900 |

Smith: Excuse me, may I see that helmet?

Sanzo: Certainly.

Smith: The brilliance, the workmanship, the beauty...this is it!

Kikka: Master Smith, is everything okay?

Smith: This is the helmet of Lord Bunchu. He wore it when he died. The Heavens declared the end of Shou, but Lord Bunchu continued to fight. Legend says he was destined to become a Guardian, but was punished for his pride.

Kikka : What a sad story!

Smith: Bunchu was supposed to receive the name Emperor in heaven. His equipment was called the treasures of Emperor and were scattered. Perhaps, if you find all of the treasures, his soul will find peace.

Dojo

=====================================	PLACE	 ENEMIES	======================================
Beginner		6x Fighter 2x Archer	6
Advanced 	Cherry Plains 	3x Fighter 3x Spearman 2x Archer	6 1 1
 Master 	Cherry Plains 	5x Fighter 3x Spearman 1x Master	6 1 1

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Yuimen Dojo.

IMPORTANT NOTE

The path will split into two. I suggest you take them both. In my faq, I will put both

the route. First I will take the northern route: Turfan, after that I take the southern

route: Mist Mountain. Here's the simple explanation: Turfan -> Mist Mountain -> Firetop -> Biku -> Infidel City -> Helmet Peak -> Mt. Cloud.

NORTHERN ROUTE

=========

=====

Turfan

=====

Sanzo: What is this smell? It smells like blood.

Goku : Yeah... But it would take a lot of blood for it to be this strong.

Gojo: It's quite disturbing... Wait, I'll ask someone about it. The smell is coming from Lucky Temple. It's the blood of a dead girl.

Ryorin: What do you mean? Did she just die?

Gojo: No. A young man died one year ago from a deadly sickness. His lover was so distraught that she cut her own throat and died at his funeral. No matter how they tried, the blood would not go away. It's still there.

Ryorin: Wait, this isn't right. You said the creepy stuff was to the south!

Sanzo: How sad! Her spirit must still be there weeping.

Ryorin: Stop it! You know I don't like that kind of stuff.

Gojo: That's not all. The smell attracted monsters and the temple has become a nest. The people are helpless to do anything about it. They avoid the place to this day.

Hakkai : Can't we do something? I hate to leave it like that.

Kikka: Yes, there must be something that we can do.

Sanzo: Let's go. At least we can see if there is something we can do.

Ryorin: Okay.. I'll wait for you here.

Goku : You're not coming? You'd let that poor girl suffer?

Ryorin: Think what you want! I'm not going.

=========

Lucky Temple

=========

Hakkai : There's blood all over the place here!

Ryorin : Let me out! Let me out! I want to leave this place!

Goku : Keep it down! If you want to go, help get this place clean.

Sanzo: Noooo! Her voice is so piercing. Listen to me! Crying won't help. Go on to the next world! He is waiting for you there!

Hakkai : Sanzo, you really are a priest.

```
Kikka: It has nothing to do with being a priest. Listen with your heart! She's crying...
Gojo : Sanzo...You truly are interesting!
Sanzo: Good, the crying has stopped. I will wipe up the blood. I'm sure she'll
Goku : Go for it!
Lots of mosters appear from both side.
Sanzo: I had forgotten about the monsters.
Goku : Leave them to us. You take care of the blood.
Sanzo : Okay.
Ryorin: Hurry. Let's get this over with.
#########
Battle 10
########
Place : Lucky Temple
Objective: Remove all pools of blood
Enemies : 5x Bug
Treasures : Steel Cap(9,5)
       Luck Stone (12,3)
    1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12
  |-----|
0 | | B | | | | | | | | |
|-----|
 |-----|
3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| B = Blood
   6 | | | | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
8 | | | | | | | | | | |
Strategy: You can only bring 4 characters in here and Sanzo must participate in this
      battle. Choose anyone you like. There are 5 spots of blood: (2,0), (12,1),
      (3,4), (10,5), (5,7). Only Sanzo can clean up the blood. The bug is just a
      nuisance. You can win this battle if you have cleaned all the bloods.
```

Turn 1 Sanzo: To clean the blood spots... I must move next to them and use the USE command. After you clean up all the blood, a female ghost will appear. Woman: ...ank y... Sanzo : You're welcome. Then the female ghost will disappear. Gojo: ...looks like she left. Sanzo : Yes... I'm happy for her... Ryorin: It's over? It's really over? Then let's get out of here! There is something shiny behind Sanzo. Hakkai : Look! There's something over here. Goku : Her way of saying thanks, I'll bet... Take it. Sanzo : You're right. You have obtained the Spring Comb. Ryorin : Come on! Let's get out of here already! Kikka: Hahaha... There's nothing left to be scared of. Ryorin : I guess so.... The girl that was here.... She needn't cry anymore. Two peoples will show up in front of the temple. Man : Hey! Are you all right? Sanzo: We are fine... Everything's fine now. The girl found peace. Man : Truly? Wonderful! Thank you so very much. Sanzo: There's no need to thank us. Woman : I felt so sorry for that girl. Her fiance fell sick right after they got engaged. Sanzo: Is that what happened? Goku : Don't look so glum! There's nothing you can do about it, so why worry? Goku: Oh, I almost forgot! Sanzo, ask about the meteors. Sanzo: Excuse me, do you know of any meteors that fell in this area? Woman: Yes, one fell here about 15 years ago at the place they call Firetop. Man : A burning star fell at the summit. Since then the mountain top has burned.

Goku : That's got to be it! Let's go!

Turfan ===== Chemist _____ | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION NAME | Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90 |-----| | Healing+ potion | 300 | HEAL HP+200 |-----| | Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45 |-----| | Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN) |-----| | Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN |-----| Dojo |-----| LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |-----| | Beginner | Ko Lodge | 6x Fighter | | 2x Spearman | |-----| | Advanced | Mire River | 4x Fighter | | 3x Spearman | | 2x Archer | |-----| | Master | Mire River | 4x Fighter | 6 | 4x Spearman | | 2x Archer | | 1x Master | |------| If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Turfan Dojo. ========== SOUTHERN ROUTE ========== ========= Mist Mountain _____ Ryorin : No! Why do we have to go this way? Let's take the other road! Sanzo : It's just a mountain! Don't worry so much! Goku : You never can tell! There might be ghosts and stuff!

Ryorin : Goku! You're mean!

Kikka: It's all right, Ryorin. Nomatter what happens, we're right by you! Ryorin: I'm not worried! It's just so spooky! I don't even want to think about it. Kikka: We're getting nowhere! Wait...let me ask around. He said there are no ghosts. It just seems creepy because the fog is so thick. Sanzo: If anything pops up, just hide behind Hakkai. Hakkai: That's right, just close your eyes and hold on. Ryorin: I swear if you leave me behind I'll never forgive you. Goku : That's an idea. Maybe then we would get some peace and quiet. Ryorin: What!?! You're really asking for it! Goku : Ouch!! Hey! I was just joking. See, you're fine! Let's get moving! Ryorin: Wait up! Don't walk so fast!! Goku : This is the way we always walk. What a coward. Ryorin: That's not why! It's hard to see, we need to be careful. Someone looks like Ryorin will show up. Fake Ryorin: Who are you? Why do you have my face? Ryorin: Aaaaah. My ghost! Goku : Like you're really going to see your own ghost. Calm Down! Fake Ryorin : Now, imposter! Let's find out who you really are! Ryorin: What, you're the imposter. How dare you! Then Ryorin, the real one and the fake will have a fight. Sanzo: Ryorin, stop. If you do that... Goku : Hakkai! Which is the real one? Hakkai : I don't know. They both smell the same. Ryorin: I'm the real one of course! Fake Ryorin: You imposter!? How dare you!?

Fake Goku : Sanzo, just remember that I'm the real one! You recognize me, right?

Goku : Look out! There's more of them!

Sanzo: Wait, what's going on?

Then all the fake characters will show up.

```
Goku : What are you talking about!? Sanzo! It's me. You know that!
Gojo: What is it you want? We're not going to let you take Sanzo or the staff!
Fake Gojo: Hah, for an imposter you sure talk a lot.
Sanzo : I have an idea. Sorry Goku. On Arorikya Sowaka.
Goku : Aaaagh! Stop!!!
Sanzo: The others are imposters! Grab them! Everyone that didn't grab them are
   imposters.
Fake Goku : Rrrr! The gig's up!
########
Battle 11
########
Place : Mist Mountain
Objective : Defeat all enemies
Enemies : 2x Fake Sanzo
    2x Fake Goku
    2x Fake Ryorin
     2x Fake Hakkai
     2x Fake Kikka
     2x Fake Gojo
Treasures : Healing+ potion(8,4)
     Bramble scroll(6,9)
     Magic potion (0,9)
  0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
 |-----|
0 | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----|
 |-----|
3 | | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----|
 |-----|
 |-----| T = Tree
  I -----I
 |-----|
 | T | | T | | | T | | | | |
 |-----|
10 | T | | T | T | T | | T | |
 |-----|
```

Strategy: If you confused which one the real one or the fake one, I will give you the difference between the real one and the fake one. The real one doesn't have word FAKE in his/her name and if you see the face of the fake character you can see the face is somehow different than the real one; it's more like a bad guy. Luckily they not as strong as you but there are two of each your character. Concentrate your attack on just one group and after they all finished kill the rest.

There's only Fake Goku left and he turns into his original form, Jiko.

Jiko : Aaa.....

Goku : Who are you? Why are you doing this?

Jiko : Forgive me!!

Gojo: Then you'd better tell us and soon!

Jiko: Old Man Nyoi's orders. He told me to capture the priest.

Sanzo : Old Man Nyoi? Oh yeah. He's that strange one from Chin Lodge.

Jiko : Please, don't hurt me!

Goku : Get out of here! Tell your boss not to bother us again.

Jiko will run away.

Sanzo : Why are they after me? Because of what happened at the spring?

Gojo : No. Then they'd be after all of us, except Kikka. There has to be something else.

Hakkai : Come to think of it, weren't there others who tried to capture Sanzo?

Ryorin: What was it... Rhinon? Maybe they're related or something.

 ${\sf Gojo}$: Rhinon attacked everyone at the Mire River. Nyoi was looking for ${\sf Sanzo}$.

Sanzo : You don't think he was after this staff I got from Lady Kannon, do you?

Gojo : Hmm...He wasn't after the staff. And it seemed different...

Goku: Aaahh...who cares! If they come looking for us, we trash them. Simple! Isn't that enough? We're getting nowhere sitting here just thinking about it.

 $\mbox{\sc Gojo}$: Come on... We're talking about a gang here. We need to at least be prepared.

Sanzo : Oh, yeah. Goku!

Goku : Wh..what?

Sanzo: Sorry about that... You know, when I used that spell.

Goku : Oh, that. Well you had no choice. Still, let's not be using it again.

Sanzo : All right. Let's get going before it gets dark. At somewhere else, you will see Jiko, Old Man Nyoi nad his boss, Taurus. Taurus : You're back! Where's the priest? Nyoi : Umm... Sorry, boss... Taurus : I told you! Call me your Majesty! And what do you mean, you're sorry? Nyoi : I failed! I was trying to bring just the priest back... Taurus: What!!!!! You failed me!?! Maybe I should eat you two instead. Nyoi : It wasn't my fault. It was his! Jiko: Hey! It was your idea! Don't blame it on me! Taurus : Stupid! You shouldn't have fooled around! You should have just grabbed him! Tessen: What are you screaming about? I can hear you from outside. Taurus : Yo, what's up? You don't usually come here. Tessen: You didn't come home last night! I was worried! Taurus : Sorry! I'm trying to catch this meddlesome priest. Tessen: Priest? You mean, this is all about some priest? Taurus will told her the story. Tessen: Hahahahah! You mean you can't even catch one little priest! You idiot! You ignore me and your son, just to catch some priest? Nyoi : I understand how you might feel, but they are incredibly powerful. Tessen: Shut up, you idiots! If it's left to you, it'll never get done! It would have been easier to take if you were fooling around on me! Taurus: How can you think that! I would never... Tessen: Of course you wouldn't! Now! I will catch this priest! You just wait! Taurus : Huh? Nyoi : Phew...she's gone. NORTHERN ROUTE ========== ====== Firetop ====== Sanzo: It's extremely hot. Master Gojo, are you okay? Gojo : Yes, but it's not pleasant...

```
Goku : Hey, Sanzo! Why do you call him Master Gojo? You don't call me or Hakkai that.
Hakkai : Oh, do you want to be called Master Gojo?
Goku : Oh don't be stupid! You know what I mean!
Gojo: I, too, would prefer you call me by my name.
Sanzo: It'll take some time getting use to...
Kikka : So where is it?
You will see something shiny.
Ryorin: Something sparkled on the island over there. Do you think that's it?
Sanzo: Do we have to go all the way out there?
Goku : Hakkai, you go get it. I'll keep a lookout. I have a bad feeling about this.
Ryorin : I'll go too.
Kikka: I will go, as well. I wish to meet the Guardian.
When Sanzo across the lava river, the rock under him will floated away. He got seperated
from the party.
Sanzo: Hey! What's going on?
Hakkai: Oh, no! Sanzo just floated away.
Sanzo : I'm fine. It just startled me. I didn't expect it to move. But now I'm closer.
        The Guardian has to be here somewhere.
When Sanzo step out from the rock, he got attacked.
Sanzo : Aaagh.
Yaksa: Shucks. I almost had you, too.
Goku : When did they get there?! I didn't notice them at all!
Yaksa: You're the one called Sanzo? Free the Guardian, then give me the staff.
Sanzo: ...just the same as the other guy...
Yaksa: Hahahaha... You think you can escape me? Think again! I'm going to kill you all.
########
Battle 12
########
Place : Firetop
Objective : Defeat Yaksa
Enemies : 1x Yaksa
          2x Lizardman
          2x Birdman
          2x Wolfman
```

Treasures : Fireball scroll(2,5)

Speed potion(8,9) Charm of defense (11,2) 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 [-----| 1______ |-----| |-----|-----6 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |-----| C = Treasure Chest |-----|-----11 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 13 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Strategy: Have Sanzo take the treasure chest near him(2,5). Have Sanzo summon Mother to restore life points damage each turn. First Werechange Ryorin and fly her to the other side. Then Werechange Ryorin back to human form. Next Werechange Kikka and fly her to the other side too. Next put Sanzo on the moving platform that will take you to the party. Have Cho Hakkai cross to the other side too. The party will be in one place now. Just attack the henchmen. After they all killed, concentrate your attack on Yaksa.

Turn 1

Sanzo : Aah, Aah, Aah... It's so hot. I can feel myself losing strength. If we are here too long we'll all die.

Due to extreme heat, each character will take 10 points damage each turn.

After you defeat Yaksa.

Yaksa : I go easy on you and this is how you repay me?

14 | | | | | | | | | | | |

|-----|

```
Yaksa : You're better than I thought. But don't worry, I'll be back.
Yaksa will ran away.
Goku: The coward!!
Kikka: I still feel a chill.... Just what are they.....
Sanzo : I know! Let's ask the Guardian!
Now the party is in front of the shiny thing. Sanzo will call the Guardian.
Fool: I'm finally out of that place! You the one that got me out? Thanks.
Goku : What?! Not you!
Fool : Son Goku! Who let you out of your rock?!
Sanzo: What? You know each other?
Goku : Yes, when I bulled my way into heaven, he's one of the weaklings that I beat.
      Right?!
Fool: Hmph... I thought I was rid of your ugly face!
Sanzo : Um...excuse me...
Fool: Anyway, this is your lucky day! I'm here to help you!
Sanzo : Wait a moment...
You will see the Guardian entering your staff.
Hakkai : He didn't even give us a chance to ask anything.
Goku : Ah, nevermind him! The Fool wouldn't know anything anyway.
Gojo : If we don't ask, we won't know for sure, now will we?
Sanzo: Master Gojo is right. Next time be a little more polite!
Goku : Sanzo! It's Gojo, not Master Gojo!
Sanzo: There you go again! Why does it bother you so much?
Fool has entered the staff!
==========
SOUTHERN ROUTE
_____
_____
Biku: Castle Town
============
Sanzo: What's wrong? This town is deathly quiet.
Hakkai : Do you think everyone was put to sleep again?
An old woman will appear from the alley.
```

```
Kikka: Oh, there's someone. Excuse me....
The old woman ran away.
Kikka: Huh? Something's wrong! That woman's eyes were almost blood red.
Ryorin: What's the pot? Is there something inside?
Ryorin examine the pot.
Ryorin : Aaaaaaaa!! There's a dead child in there.
Gojo: No, he's still alive! He appears to be sleeping.
Goku : What's going on here? What do they intend to do with these kids? Hey! Come out!!
       What are you doing with these kids? Why are they in these pots?
Sanzo: Goku! They're not going to come out with you yelling at them like that!
A man will come out from the house.
Man : ... You... You're strangers...
Sanzo: We were just wondering about something.
Man : You looked inside the terns. You must think us cruel. It...the King's command...
Gojo: The king?! The King commanded you to put the children in there? Why?
Man : He will use their livers to cure his sickness.
Hakkai : Lady Kikka! She's fainted!
Sanzo: He's killing children to cure his own illness?!
Man : If we don't give him our children, everyone in that family is put to death. We are
      helpless... We have no choice but to obey!
Goku : Take those kids out of there! We'll deal with this monster that calls himself
       King!
Gojo: If he truly is ill, we will just find another way to cure him.
Sanzo: All right! We'll go to the castle and tell them we have a cure.
Goku : Gojo! We're counting on you!
Gojo: Hey, I'm not a doctor. ...Oh well, I can at least have a look!
Ryorin: Kikka, are you okay?
Kikka: Yes, I'm sorry. I was just a little surprised. Let's go.
========
Biku Castle
========
Tigra: The king is resting. I am his representative, Tigra the magician. So, you think
```

you can cure the king's illness, do you?

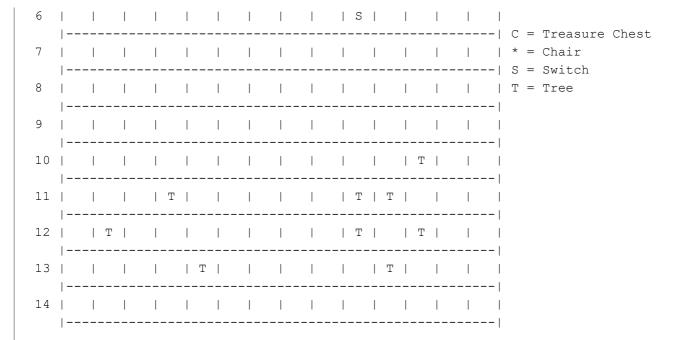
Gojo : I will not know until I look. But I don't believe it will be necessary to use children! Tigra: (Snicker)... You don't know what you're talking about. King: Aaaaa!! My head! It hurts! Where is my medicine? Tigra: Did you hear that? The king's illness is deadly. Ordinary medicine is useless. Only my very special medicine can cure him! Hakkai : Sanzo, this guy smells like a monster. I'll bet he's up to something! Sanzo: You think it's his idea to use the children...and even the king? Goku : This could be fun. Let me handle this. Hey, you apprentice! You call yourself skilled? What a joke! Tigra: How dare you say such a thing! First, I am a magician beyond compare! I am not an apprentice. I am a Master. Goku : If that's so, I challenge you to a contest. The loser must leave immediately. Sanzo: Goku! What if you lose? What will we do then. Goku : Don't' worry about it. Just watch! Tigra: You fool. You shall pay for your insolance. Goku : Let's see how skill ful you are at shape-changing. Let's change into...her. Kikka: Uh? Me? Goku : Me first. Here I go. Goku will changes himself into Kikka. Kikka: How's this? Do I look pretty? Ho ho ho... Kikka: Goku! How mean! I don't laugh like that! Tigra : You can't beat me! Watch! Tigra will changes himself into Kikka too. Fake : And how's this? Sanzo: Ryorin: Hey you, are you making fun of Lady Kikka? Kikka: My goodness, Master Tigra, your tail is showing. Fake: What? My tail is not showing! I mean... Darn!

Tigra will changes himself into his original form.

Kikka: Your gig is up! Get the lamebrain!!

Kikka : Goku! Don't talk like that until after you change back into you!

```
Tigra : I'll get you for this!
Sanzo: He's escaping!
Goku will changes back into his self.
Goku : Don't let him get away!
========
Tiger Cave
=======
Tigra: Open the gate! Open the gate!
Someone will open the gate.
Tigra: .....Just who were they?!
Goku : He went in here!
Sanzo : Wait, wait... Let me catch my breath.
Goku : Hey, you in there! Come out and fight!
Hakkai : Look... He's sending his grunts out.
#########
Battle 13
########
Place : Tiger Cave
Objective : Defeat Master Tigra
Enemies : 1x Tigra
       2x Lizardman
       3x Operator
       1x Conjuror
Treasures : Chain mail(9,11)
        Strength scroll(1,12)
        Noble hat (1,2)
        Emperor Armor (12,4)
        Magic potion(11,4)
     1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13
 | * | * | | | | | | | | | | |
```



Strategy: You can only bring 5 characters in here. I suggest you bring Son Goku because his special move Cloud will be a great help to get all the treasures. First have Son Goku Cloud to the switch to open the gate in the second round. Then use Cloud again to open the treasure chests: (11,4), (12,4) and (1,2). Have Sa Gojo Werechange next to hidden chest(9,11) and then use DarkBlade at coordinate (1,2) to reveal the hidden chest(1,2). The last hidden treasure is on coordinate (1,12), Werechange next to the treasure or use Wereattack. Have Sanzo summon Mother and if you lucky the enemy will be charmed. Beware with Tigra's attack, ThundersStrike. This attack can hits large area.

The first time Tigra used ThunderStrike.

Tigra: I never imagined they would follow me to my cave. I guess I'll just have to punish them. Behold, the power of lightning!

If you defeated Tigra.

Tigra: You young punk!

Goku : It was you, wasn't it? You made the King sick.

Tigra : Y..yes..yes.

Gojo: To gather children's livers?

Tigra: Yes. I was trying to gather as many as I could.

Gojo: And what did you intend to do with them? All those children...

Tigra: You...you can make youth elixir from ...

Kikka : I don't believe you. How could you be so selfish?

Goku : It would be better to kill this one, I think.

Tigra: Please wait! It wasn't me. I was ordered to do it!

Sanzo : By who?

```
Rhinon will appear at the screen.
Rhinon: It's got to be somewhere around here...
Sanzo : Hey! Isn't that...
Rhinon : You!?
Goku : What are you doing here?
Tigra will run away.
Gojo: He got away!
Rhinon: Hmph... You just wait! Someday I'll have my revenge!
Rhinon will run away too.
Goku : You cowards!!!
Sanzo: Those two...they were in it together after all.
Kikka: Oh, Goku. About what happened at the castle...
Goku : Oh that? Wasn't it a blast? He fell right into my trap!
Kikka: Hohoho... Please don't ever do that again!
Goku : Wh..aaa... I'm sorry! I won't!
Hakkai : Lady Kikka, that look...you're scaring me...
========
Biku Castle
========
Sanzo : Your Highness, we are ecstatic at your recovery!
King: We have heard what happened. We are very sorry that We were the cause..
Sanzo: It was not your fault, your Highness.
King: Mmm...We have also heard about the children. We had no idea...
Kikka: Oh good, we feared that you might have ordered that!
King : My people were terribly hurt. We feel horrible. The monsters might return. Will
       you stay and help protect Our land?
Hakkai : But... we....we....
Sanzo : I'm sorry, we're on our way to India. We must refuse your kind offer.
King: India! That's an extremely dangerous road. Remain here instead.
Sanzo: We thank you for your concern. But we must go on. No matter what, we must reach
        India.
King : We see. There appears to be no way that We can stop you. Please accept this as a
```

symbol of Our gratitude.

```
Sanzo: I cannot accept...
Goku : Sanzo, take it! Let him show his gratitude.
Sanzo: Then... We thank you for your generosity!!
You have obtained the Wind Crystal.
Sanzo : Aah, I almost forgot. We beg your help. We are searching for fallen meteors. Do
     you know of any?
King: Meteors? More than 10 years ago, one fell on Helmet Peak.
Sanzo: Really! Thank you for telling us!
King: We will pray for your safety. Please be careful.
Sanzo : Hakkai... Hakkai, I'm sorry for stopping you. I'm not trying to hide that you're
     Were. It's just..
Hakkai : It's all right. He would have probably driven us away if you had told. YOU
     understand. That's enough for me.
Gojo: ......
Biku
____
Chemist
|-----|
   NAME
          | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
|-----|
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
| Healing+ potion | 300 | HEAL HP+200
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
          | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
| Cure potion
|-----|
| Destone potion |
              100
                  | HEAL STN
Dojo
| PLACE
                | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |
|---|---|---|
| Beginner | Ko Lodge | 7x Fighter |
                 | 1x Archer |
|-----|
| Advanced | Mist Mountain | 6x Fighter | 6
```

| 3x Archer |

| Mist Mountain | 9x Fighter | | Master | 1x Master |------| If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Biku Dojo. Master: I'm vamished from all this work. Is the food ready? Elder: Yes. Today we're having fried rice. Master: I would be pleased if you would come eat with us. It is the house specialty. Hakkai : Well I can't turn down a house specialty. I accept your invitation. It is okay with you, isn't it Sanzo? Sanzo: Good timing. I was just feeling hungry myself. Hakkai : Being such a special occasion, would you mind giving me the recipe? Elder: I would be happy to teach you. ========== NORTHERN ROUTE ========== Infidel City: Castle Town Sanzo : I was picturing a more lively town. But this Infidel City doesn't appear that Hakkai : I wonder if they have any good food. I need some new flavors. Ryorin: I want some candy! The really sweet kind! Man : Look, there's a monk! Sanzo: Hey! Stop it! Goku : What are you doing!?! Gojo : Goku! Wait! They're just humans! Calm down!! Hakkai : You better have a good reason for this or you'll regret it! Man : It's the law! We must seize every monk that enters the city. Woman : Our king hates monks. For every monk we capture, he gives us a reward. Kikka: How awful! Why would he do that? Man : It started 3 years ago after the Prince ran away. It's been this way ever since. Woman: Our king truly loved the prince. His leaving devastated him. Sanzo: I understand that. But what does it have to do with seizing monks? Ryorin: He's just an idiot! Goku, go and pound some sense into him.

Goku : Oh well, I guess it can't be helped. Just stand back. I'll handle this!

Sanzo: Goku, you mustn't really pound him now.

Goku : I know, I know! Don't worry. Tomorrow, we'll head for the castle.

Sanzo: What? You want me to get caught? I'll be thrown in jail for sure!

Goku : Don't worry. I told you I'd handle it! Well I'd better get going.

Goku will leave the party.

Kikka: Goku had this really mischievous look on his face.

Sanzo: I have a real bad feeling about this.

Infidel City: Executioner's Blocks

Official: Let the person who caught the priest step forward.

Goku : That's me.

Kobi : I shall send you a reward. We shall execute the priest immediately.

Sanzo: (Goku?!)

Kobi: Buddhism is the path of evil! It tears children away from their parents. The parents are left behind grieving. They teach deliverance from pain, yet they create new pain. This is truly evil.

Goku : Oh, enough of that. Kobi! You say you'll kill anyone that even looks like a priest?

Kobi : What? Tes, I will kill all priests, everyone of them.

Goku will jumped to the stage and opened Kobi's hat.

Kobi : What are you doing!?

Goku : Well, you look like a priest too. Off with your head.

Kobi : You did this!

Goku: Yep. Last night I polished off your head. You think if you kill priests your son will return? You idiot! I've made it easier for you to cool down now, so try using your head!

Kobi : Silence! You have no idea how I feel.

Kobi will uses his magic. A huge cymbal will hits Goku.

Goku : What!?!

Goku will turned to stone.

Sanzo: Goku! Goku has been turned to stone!

Gojo: Looks like you need to learn a little lesson. ######### Battle 14 ######## Place : Executioner's Blocks Objective : Defeat King Kobi Enemies : 3x Fighter 3x Spearman 2x Archer 1x King Kobi (BOSS HP: 300 MP: 90) Treasures : Ring of speed(14,5) Destone potion (0,11)Scale mail (1,6)0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 |-----| |-----|-----|-----| T = Tree |-----I-----I Strategy: You can't position your character in this battle and you will start with Goku being stoned. Not good as a start. You can win this battle by defeating only King Kobi but I suggest you defeat the guards first to increase your EXP. If you have destone potion, have Sanzo use it on Goku. The problem is King Kobi's attack, Stonebell. You must be careful with this attack because it can make your character stoned, luckily he can only uses the spell twice. Beside that problem, this fight is rather easy. ______ If you use destone potion on Goku. Goku : Whew! Why did this have to happen to us? King Kobi, you're going to regret turning

me into stone.

```
Kobi : How dare you attack me! Who are you?!
Goku : You stubborn fool. Cool down!
Gojo: Hey! That's enough! Let up on him.
Sanzo: If you don't mind, would you tell me what's going on?
Kobi: Three years ago a monk came to my country. I gave a permission for him to teach.
      His teachings were brilliant. I felt like I had been transformed. However, my son
      told me he wished to join the monk. I forbade it. One day he was gone. He'd fied
      through the window.
Gojo: So, why didn't you search for him?
Kobi : Of course, I searched! But I never found him. All because of that priest!
Sanzo: I understand your feelings. But is that a reason to kill priests? If your son
      heard this, he'd be terribly unhappy.
Kobi : So what should I do!? Who do I blame?
Sanzo: The Prince found a purpose in life, one he was willing to give up all else for.
       I'm sure he will return as an outstanding monk!
Kobi : Purpose...Give up all...
Goku : Yeah! You should try it yourself! You've got the head for it now.
Kobi : You may be right... I have been thinking only of myself. I didn't consider his
      feelings. I even had innocent priests killed... I have decided! I shall leave too.
      I shall pay for my crimes.
Sanzo: He left... Kind of strange, isn't he?
Goku : I didn't think he'd really do it. Can't even tell a joke when he hears one!
Hakkai : Does it matter? Maybe he'll meet his son during his travels.
Sanzo: That would be nice.
=========
Infidel City
=========
_____
Chemist
| PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
     NAME
|------
                  70 | HEAL HP+90
| Healing potion |
|-----|
| Healing+ potion |
                  300 | HEAL HP+200
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
```

| Cure potion

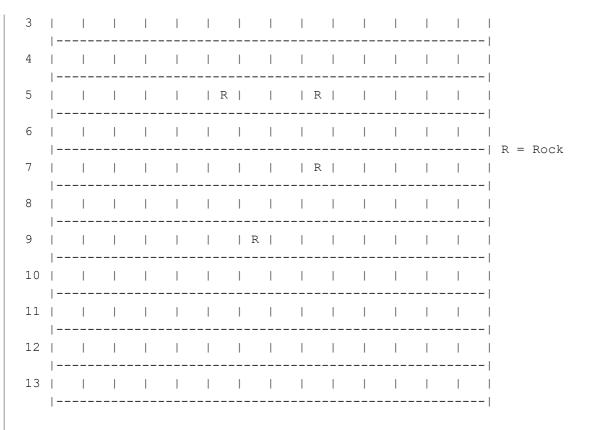
50

| HEAL ALL(XSTN)

|-----| | Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN |-----| Woman : Chinese jelly! Come get your Chinese jelly! Clerk: I hear the Chinese jelly vendor. Would you like to buy some too? Ryorin: What's Chinese jelly? Hakkai : It's a very sweet jelly made from apricot pits. I'll go buy some. Kikka: Hakkai... He can really move when there are sweets nearby. Hakkai : I brought you some jelly. Learned the recipe too, so we can make some for ourselves. Ryorin: That's awesome! Your going to be the best chef in the world. Goku : Yeah, whatever. Dojo LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |-----| | Beginner | Ko Lodge | 4x Fighter | | 3x Spearman | |-----| | Advanced | Mt. Darkwind | 4x Fighter | 6 | 3x Spearman | | 2x Archer |-----| | Master | Mt. Darkwind | 9x Spearman | 6 | 1x Master | |-----| If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Infidel City Dojo. ========= Helmet Peak Sanzo: This is where they said. There might be a Guardian here somewhere. You will see something shiny. Ryorin: Hey, look at this beautiful crystal. Kikka: Oh, that is nice. This would make a beautiful necklace. Sanzo: Wait, that just might be it. A Guardian will appear with flashing light. Luna : I am the Guardian Luna. You are those who have been sent by Lady Kannon.

Sanzo: Yes, my name is Sanzo.

Goku : Sanzo, don't forget to ask. Sanzo : Do you know a Mahoraga, kind of a strange person? Luna : You have met him? Sanzo: Well, I wouldn't say that we met...we fought, and he demanded my staff. Who was that? How did he know about the staff? A lady will appear beside Luna. Apsara: Oh, a Guardian. Gotcha! She will attacks Luna. Luna : Aa... Luna will disappear. Apsara : Aaah, she ran away. How rude! Vala : Apsara, wait! We need the staff! Goku : Who are you? Vala : I apologize for my wife's impetuousness. We merely require the staff. If you give it to us then we can avoid a confrontation. Sanzo: The staff was given to me by Lady Kannon! I'm not giving it to anyone. Apsara : How rude. My love, let's just take it from them. Vala : I cannot refuse my wife. You have had your chance. Goku : I'll show you a chance! ######### Battle 15 ######## Place : Helmet Peak Objective : Defeat Vala and Apsara Enemies : 3x Lizardman 3x Operator 1x Vala 1x Apsara Treasures : N/A 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13



Strategy: Be careful with the four rocks: (5,5), (8,5), (8,7), (6,9). Operator will push the rock if you directly one square of the rock. It will hit you about 90 life points. The problem is the enemy is up above so they have advantage when they attack you. Apsara and Vala is not that strong but you must beware with their attack. Vala is good at physical attack, he can hits you quite hard. Apsara have special attack that can charms you.

The first time they attacked you.

Vala : You're all pretty good. It's time for me to get serious.

Apsara : I really didn't want to do this to such rude people. Still, let me show you what I can do.

The first time you attacked them.

Vala : Uhhh!

Apsar5a : My love, are you okay?

Vala : Iy's just a flesh wound. Don't worry.

Apsara : How dare you wound my husband? You won't escape alive!

If you defeat Vala and Apsara.

Vala: I misjudged them. Apsara, let us return home.

Apsara : You go on ahead. I'm going to teach these rude people a lesson.

Vala : I understand. I'll leave it to you.

Goku : Quit acting like a child!

Ryorin: But...I still have chills... There's something wrong with them.

Sanzo: Stop it! Let's try to free the Guardian one more time.

Luna will appear again.

Luna : I am impressed! You got rid of those two.

Sanzo : Thank you. Getting back to what we were discussing... Who was that? Why do they

want this staff?

Luna : I apologize. I cannot tell you at this time.

Goku: Why not? What's wrong with now?

Luna : You are not yet fully committed... committed enough to risk your lives. Also, I do not know how much Lady Kannon intends for you to do. In any case, Lady Kannon will

tell you when she deems it necessary.

Sanzo : Wait!

Luna will entered your staff.

Hakkai : We didn't learn anything at all.

Kikka : Risk our lives? This might be more than we thought.

Goku: Throw it away! Those strange creatures attack because you're carrying that staff.

Sanzo : I can't do that! There'd be no reason to go to India!

Gojo: Hmmm...this is beginning to sound very interesting. Now I want to go to India!

Hakkai : Me, too! I want to see this through.

Ryorin : Hey, if you don't want to go, you can always stay here.

Goku : Yeah right! You're the one that's always whining about going.

Kikka: Ha ha ha... Suddenly I feel better. Things are going to work out.

Sanzo : Yes! I'm sure they will.

Luna has entered the staff!

======

Mt. Cloud

=======

Sanzo : Haa...

Kikka: Sanzo, are you tired? Do you need to rest?

Sanzo : No, I'm all right. We can rest after we cross the mountain.

Ryorin: Well I'm tired. Let's take a break.

Goku : Oh come on! Let's just hurry up and cross the mountain!

Ryorin: I'm tired! We've been walking a long time!

Goku : You're talking like a selfish child. Sanzo: Okay, okay... Let's just take a short break here. Tessen: Now don't you all seem to be getting along well! A priest travelling with monsters! You're the one! Now, you're coming with me! Sanzo: Huh? Me? Why? Tessen: Well, my husband wants to eat you! Would you like to be served rare, medium, or well done? Your choice. Goku : Oh shut your trap. Who's this husband of yours, anyway? Tessen: His name is Taurus, Lord Taurus to you! Even you have probably heard of him. Goku: What? You're Cowface's wife? If that's the case, I'm your husband's elder. That makes me yours too! Tessen: Elder? A monkey like you? Oh! You're Son Goku! You're the one who got stuck in a rock after losing to Buddha. Goku : Why you wench!! Tessen: You're 500 years out of it. So don't give me this Elder stuff! So, the Great Ape has been reduced to baby-sitting an inexperienced priest. Goku : I don't care if you are Cowface's wife, you need to learn some manners! ######### Battle 16 ######## Place : Mt. Cloud Objective : Defeat Lady Tessen Enemies : 2x Operator 3x Birdman 2x Conjuror 1x Lady Tessen (BOSS HP: 380 MP: 180) Treasures : N/A 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 0 | | | | | | | 3 | | | | | | | | 5 | | | | | | |

7	I			I			1		1
8			·				Ι	I	R = Rock
9			·		·		l	 I	I I
10		 	· 	 F	·	R	 I	 I	
11		 	· 	 	·		 I	 I	
12		 	· 	 F	·	R	 I	 I	
13			·		·		l	 I	
14			·		·		Ι	 I	I I
15			·		·		I	I	I I
16			·		·		I	I	
									s attack, it can hits large area and she can son you too.
The	first	time	Lac	dy Te	ssen	atta	acked	d you	r party.
Tess	sen : 1	Wow,	you'	re s	stron	ıger t	han	I th	ought. I like you. You are worthy of my effo
If y	you de	feat	Lady	7 Tes	sen.				
Tess								ever	beat me!
Gokı	ı: He								
	sen :	_		_	ne!				
						, magi	lc fa	an	You're Tessen, aren't you?
	sen :					J			-
Gokı	ı : Gi	ve ol	.d Cc	owfac	e a	messa	age.	Le	ave the priest alone, or face me!
Gojo	o: Wha	at? Y	ou'r	re le	ettin	ıg hei	go:	?	
Gokı	ı : Co	wface	was	s lik	ce my	, brot	her	. She	's his wife. I can't rough her up!
Tess		All r wait.		:! I	admi	t I]	Lost	! Sti	ll! Next time will be different! Priest, you
Hak	kai :	She a	iin't	eve	er gc	ing t	to gi	ive u	p.
Goid	s: She	e was	. wai	tino	ı for	us.	That	t. mea:	ns that Rhinon's boss must be

Goku : Yeah, I know. Cowface is getting too nig for his britches!

Sanzo: Why? Why should he want to eat me?

Gojo: Some believe that eating a priest's flesh increases our life span. Besides we got in his way. He probably needs to get rid of us.

Sanzo: We have to do something! They're probably making trouble in other places too. Goku! Won't he listen to you? Couldn't you talk to him?

Goku : Haven't a clue where to find him. We should have had Tessen lead us to him!

Kikka : we have to be more careful from now on.

Sanzo: I wonder who started that rumor about eating priests.

Tessen now in Taurus's castle.

Tessen : Hey, I'm back!

Taurus : What? Back already? And?

Tessen : What?

Taurus : The priest, you brought him, didn't you?

Tessen: Shut up! Do you see him here?

Taurus : No, but...

Tessen: Oh, yeah! Taurie! Son Goku is with that priest. That is one irritating monkey!

Taurus: What? He's out of his rock?

Tessen: What's the matter? You're not scared, are you?

Taurus: Why should I be scared of someone that's been sleeping for 500 years?

Tessen: Anyway, I'm going home. I'm worried about our boy.

Taurus : Wait a second...

Tessen: What? I'll be back soon. Don't worry! I'll take care of that priest.

Taurus : No, it's not that. It's about the boy.

Tessen: What? What about our boy?

Taurus : Someone came from the house. Said the boy hasn't been home for awhile.

Tessen: What? What are you doing here? Way aren't you out looking for him?!

Taurus : Calm down! He's not a baby. Don't worry so much.

Tessen: What a stupid thing to say. What if he was kidnapped? What would you do then?

Anything's happened to him and I'll kill you. You call yourself a father. I'll

leave you!

Taurus : Wait!!

Rhinon: Boss, shouldn't you go after her?

```
Taurus : Nah, she flies faster than me. Besides, I'd like to see the guy that could
      kidnap our boy!
=====
Kucha
=====
Ryorin: Yeah! A town. So where are we staying?
Sanzo: Before we decide, I want to ask about the road ahead. It splits again.
Kikka : I'll go ask.
Kikka will ask townspeople.
Kikka : How horrible. They're looking for two lost girls.
Goku : That's not what you were supposed to ask about!
Kikka: But the two girls went into the hills and never came out. Aren't you worried?
Sanzo: How long have they been gone?
Kikka: It's been eight days. Sisters, and they're only 10 years old. I hope they're
     okay.
Gojo: Hard to say. They couldn't find them?
Kikka: Well, they say that lately there have been monsters. They're too afraid to go
     look!
Hakkai : We can't just leave them! Sanzo?
Sanzo: All right! Let's go look!
=====
Kucha
____
Store
____
Equipment
NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
|------|
             | 1800 | DEF +21
| Noble clothes
|-----|
           | 1400 | DEF +15, A-PSN
| Purity robe
|-----|
           | 1500 | DEF +10
|-----|
             950 | DEF +11
| Lotus cap
|-----|
| Charm of Defense | 2300 | DEF +5
|-----
                1500 | SPD +6
| Beads of speed |
```

|-----|

Bramble						
Fireball		900		Fire	e level 8	
RockGuard		800		Dir	t level 7	
Spearthrust		900		Gol	d level 8	
		850		Wate	er level 7	
pecial						
NAME	PRI	CE (G)		1	DESCRIPTION	
Major Heal	1	1800	1	Life	level 12	
Strength	l	1000	1	Fire !	level 5	
Water chain		1500	1	Aid W	ater level	growth
Strength potion	l	3200	1	WAR +	2	
Healing potion	 	70	===	HEAL	HP+90	=====
	PF	RICE (G)		DESCRIPTIO	N
Healing+ potion						
Magic potion						
Cure potion						
Destone potion						
mith ou can strengther ORGE LEVEL 3 NAME 1	==== EQUIF =====	====== PPED BY ======== Goku	=== ===	COST	 	
Iron Rake 0	Cho H	Hakkai	1	1600	1	

```
| Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 1600 |
|-----|
| Moonpole | Sa Gojo
|-----|
| HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 1700 |
Man : Uncle, I brought you what you ordered.
Smith: Why, thank you! Just leave it over there. I'll send my wife later with the money.
Hakkai : Oh, that smells heavenly. Is that Mongolian Beef?
Smith: I need my body to be fit to work. So it needs as much nourishment as possible.
Hakkai : That looks really good.
Kikka: Hakkai! You're drooling!
Hakkai : Oh, I'm sorry. I didn't mean to.
Goku : Oh brother. Sanzo, after we finish here, let's grab something to eat.
Gojo: While we're at it, get them to teach you how to make this.
Dojo
|-----|
| LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE |
|------
| Beginner | Mt. Cloud | 4x Fighter | 6
                  | 3x Spearman |
        | 1x Archer |
|-----|
| Advanced | Mt. Cloud | 4x Fighter | 6
       | 3x Spearman |
       - 1
                  | 2x Archer |
|-----|
| Master | Helmet Peak | 9x Archer | 6
             | 1x Master |
       |------|
If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Kucha Dojo.
POST
PLACE | ORDERS | PAY (G) |
| -----|
| Turfan
        | Del. Coconut | money |
         | Del. Cotton | money |
```

Del. Letter	money
Del. Mahogany	money
Del. Milk	money
Del. Perfume	money
Del. Salt	money

	Del. Statue Del. Sword Del. Tea Calm Priest	 - - -	money money money 1200
Yuimen	Del. Coconut	 	money
	Del. Cotton		money
	Del. Letter		money
	Del. Mahogany		money
	Del. Milk		money
	Del. Perfume		money
	Del. Salt		money
	Del. Sword		money
	Del. Tea		money
Infidel	Del. Coconut		money
11111401	Del. Cotton	i	money
	Del. Letter	i	money
	Del. Mahogany	i	money
	Del. Milk	i	money
	Del. Perfume		money
	Del. Salt	İ	money
	Del. Sword	i	money
	Del. Tea	i	money
	Letter to Son	İ	1000
Biku	Del. Coconut		money
	Del. Cotton		money
	Del. Letter		money
	Del. Mahogany		money
	Del. Milk		money
	Del. Perfume	1	money
	Del. Salt	1	money
	Del. Statue		-
	Del. Sword Del. Tea		
	Del. lea 		_
	Negotiations		
Mist Mt.	Deliver Lunch		800
Firetop			
Plateau Mt.	Aikanki Band Crystal	 	1600 1400
Plateau Mt.	Aikanki Band Crystal	 	1600 1400
Plateau Mt. Windy Peak	Aikanki Band Crystal Sham Merchant	 	1600 1400
Plateau Mt. Windy Peak	Aikanki Band Crystal	 	1600 1400 1400 1400
Plateau Mt. Windy Peak Inns Town	Aikanki Band Crystal Sham Merchant Survey Land	 	1600 1400 1400 1400
Plateau Mt. Windy Peak Inns Town Tubut	Aikanki Band Crystal Sham Merchant Survey Land Aikanki Band	 	1600 1400 1400 1400 1700
Plateau Mt. Windy Peak Inns Town Tubut Magnet Mt.	Aikanki Band Crystal Sham Merchant Survey Land Aikanki Band		1600 1400

Drunk : Hey, young lady! Haven't we met before? Would you like to go get a drink?

Ryorin : Me? I've never met you before! Get away from me, you drunk!

Drunk: Oh, how scary! Okay, I'm letting go. I'm letting go. But I really have seen you somewhere before.

Man : You really resemble this portrait I saw recently.

Ryorin: What? A portrait?

Man: This blonde guy came into my store the other day looking for his fiance.

Ryorin: Ah...this picture...it's me! I can't believe he would come this far!

CARDS

The purpose of the game is to get as close to 9 as possible in the 1's column. There are 4 piles. You can bet up to 50 medals per pile. After bets are made, the 2nd card is dealt and you decide whether you want a 3rd or not. After you are finished, it is the dealer's turn. When he is done the winner is decided. Winning nets you the number of medals you bet. Losing, of course, loses that number of medals. Your score is the number in the ones column after your card values have been added together.

The following combos increase bet money:

- [1] Sanzo + CHAR + CHAR's WERE = bet x 10;
- [2] 3 Guardians = bet x = 5;
- [3] Guardian + CHAR + CHAR's WERE = bet x 2;
- [4] CHAR + CHAR's WERE = bet x = 2.

If Sanzo appears without a combo, the pile total to that point becomes 0. In a tie, the dealer returns all medals bet.

==========	==:	======
PRIZE	-	MEDALS
=========	==:	======
Stamina Helm	-	250
Chaos Cap		400
Cursed robe		500
Book of Life		700
Soul of Dragon		1000
============	==:	======

IMPORTANT NOTE

There is an optional battle if you go to Mt. Cloud. This battle have nothing to do with

There is an optional battle if you go to Mt. Cloud. This battle have nothing to do with the story. The condition to make this battle happened is you must get a sequence with the drunk in Kucha's Post. You can make Reikan joined your party but later in the game if you entered this battle and choose NO.

=======

Mt. Cloud

=======

Sanzo: We can probably get over the mountain before it gets dark. Somebody's coming.

```
Ryorin : Oh, no!
Sanzo : Aren't you...
Reikan : You lied to me! Why did you do it? Why did you kidnap the Princess?
Ryorin: Don't jump to conclusions! I asked them to do it! You have a problem with that?
Reikan : Princess! Do you know how worried I was? The tears I shed for you would have
        overrun the banks of the Yellow River!
Ryorin: Don't give me that! And just why are you here?
Reikan: I was guided by fate! When two people are in love, they can always find each
       other!
Ryorin: Who's in love? I told you a long time ago that I detest you! Just talking to you
        gives me goose bumps! Go home already!
Reikan : Princess! How can you say that! There is no one who loves you as much as I do!
Goku: Sorry to butt in like this, but the girl is saying go away! So run along now.
Reikan: I understand now. You have somehow deceived my Princess.
Sanzo: What? What are you talking about?
Reikan: Princess! I will defeat these vagabonds and free you from their control!
Ryorin : I'd rather you did something about yourself first!
##############
SPECIAL BATTLE
##############
Place : Mt. Cloud
Objective : Defeat Prince Reikan
Enemies : 2x Bug
        3x Wolfman
        2x Lizardman
        1x Reikan
Treasures : N/A
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8
 |-----|
                   4 | | | | | | | | |
```

1									-
6	1	I	1	I	I	I		1	
7		1	1			'		•	-1
8			ı	ı		1		I	R = Rock
9		ı		ı			1	l	
10		ı	1	F	8	F	۱ ۶	I	
11		Ι						Ι	-1
12		1				F		 	-1
13		ı		ı					ı
14		ı		ı					-
15		1		ı				l	-1
16		1						l	-1
Stra	itegy :	her	nchme	en fi	rst	to i	ncre	ease t	defeating only Reikan buthe EXP. Be careful with

ut I suggest you defeat the ch Reikan. His physical attack can do a lot of damage to your character.

If Ryorin attacked Reikan.

Reikan: Ryorin, what are you doing? I am your husband to be!

Ryorin: Who is my husband to be?!

Reikan : You don't have to be embarrassed. We are fated...

Ryorin : People like you don't get the picture even if they're told!

If you defeated Reikan.

Reikan: I've never been so insulted in my life. Just who do you think I am!

Goku: Well, what should we do with him?

Ryorin: It doesn't matter, let's just dump him in the river.

Sanzo : Ryorin, you don't really mean that.....

Ryorin: He'll be okay, he's a turtle. He'll just float to the sea.

Reikan: Princess, you wound me.

Ryorin : Aaaaaargh!!

Gojo: Won't you just calm down?!

Reikan : Calm down?! When my cherished Princess is almost lost to me? Calm down? You don't understand! I would rather die than be torn from her again.

Gojo: Well...All right, but...

Ryorin : Listen, Sanzo here is my boyfriend! That's why I won't go home yet!

Sanzo: What?

Ryorin: What are you acting surprised about? Tell him it's true!

You will be prompted with 2 choices: YES or NO.

If you choose YES.

Sanzo: Yeah, uh, we like each other.

Reikan: So, you are that kind of person! You can never tell from the way a person looks.

How could you steal my fiance? This shall be settled later. Until then,

farewell.

Sanzo: This is really scary!

If you want Reikan joined your party later in the game, choose NO.

Sanzo : Ryorin! Don't tell lies. You have to make him understand.

Ryorin : You mean you're just going to abandon me? Sanzo, do something!

Reikan: Princess, are you tring to push me away by telling me this lie?

Ryorin: Yes, please, just leave me alone!

Reikan : Okay, today I will retreat. But Princess, I will do anything to capture your

heart! Don't forget that. I shall ponder on this. I look forward to our next

meeting! Farewell.

Ryorin: Help! Somebody! Do something about him!

Goku : Well, let's just see what he comes up with!

Ryorin : You! Just because it's not you he's after!

=======

Plateau Mt.

========

Ryorin : Can young girls live here alone for eight days?

Hakkai : Stop it! You're implying they're already dead!

Gojo : As long as they don't meet up with monsters, they should be able to survive here.

Hakkai : And if they met up with a monster?

Goku : Stop it. It doesn't do any good to think like that.

Sanzo: We should find somewhere safe from storms. They'll be in a place like that.

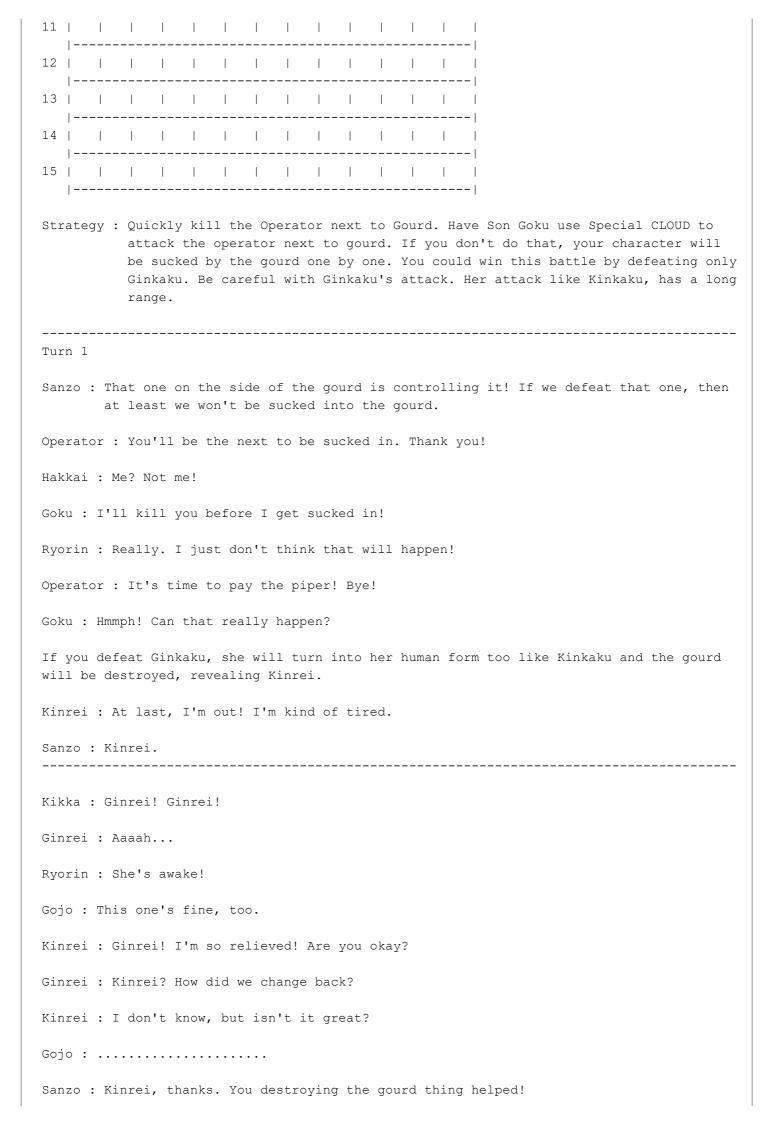
Kikka: Wait... Do you hear something?

```
A huge monster will appear in front of you.
Kinkaku: ooga...booga...ugg....gur.
Sanzo: A monster! This must be the one they were talking about.
Hakkai : If this thing got them, the girls didn't have a chance.
Goku : We'll take care of that thing now so it can't hurt anymore kids.
#########
Battle 17
########
Place : Plateau Mt.
Objective : Defeat Kinkaku
Enemies : 2x Ghoul
     2x Conjuror
     2x Lizardman
     1x Kinkaku
Treasures: Silver necklace(7,8)
      Golden comb(9,6)
      Healing+ potion(3,4)
     1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9
 |-----|
0 | | | | | | | | |
1 | R | | R | | | |
 |-----|
 | R | | | R | | | R | R |
 |-----|
5 | | R | R | | | | | R |
 |-----| R = Rock
6 | | | | | | | | | R | R |
 |-----|
 |-----|
8 | | | R | | | | R | | |
 |-----|
   11 | | | | | | | | |
```

Strategy: You can win this battle by defeating only Kinkaku. If you like to gain some EXP, you can attack the henchmen first. Be careful with Kinkaku's attack. She can attack your party with a long range.

```
If you defeat Kinkaku, she will turn into her human form.
Kinrei: Hummmph!
Sanzo: What? A girl?
Goku : Hey! It changed into...
Sanzo: What? This couldn't be one of the missing children, could it?
Gojo : Don't be frightened.
Kinrei : Aaaah...
Kikka: Great! Are you all right?
Kinrei: Hey! I'm back! I'm back! What happened?
Sanzo: That's what we'd like to know. Who are you? How long have you been here?
Kinrei : I'm So Kinrei. I've been here about ...8 days, I guess.
Goku : What's going on? The kids we're looking for are human, right?
Kinrei : I am human! Even if I did turn into that. I tried to talk but no one understood.
         I didn't know what to do!
Gojo: .....
Sanzo: What happened? Did someone do something to you?
Kinrei : I was playing with Ginrei and we found this large gourd! We opened it and there
         was this great smelling water inside it! So we tasted it! That's when our bodies
         got bigger!
Hakkai : Sanzo, these kids...they've changed. They're Were, now.
Sanzo: What?! Can we cure them?
Gojo: There is no cure...
Sanzo: That can't be!
Kinrei: Oh, yeah! Could you help Ginrei, too? She won't come out of the cave where we
         found that gourd.
Sanzo: Okay! Come on everyone! Let's get going!
_____
Lotus Cave
_____
Kinrei : Ginrei! It's me. Come over here.
Ginkaku : Uguuurhrh.....Agguuu.....
Kinrei : Don't be afraid! I'm telling you, it'll be fine!
Goku : Yeah, whatever. Still, why are there monsters around her?
```

Kinrei : I don't know. They just showed up. Maybe they wanted the gourd. Goku : Well, we're going to have to grab her then. Kinrei : Wait! You'll scare Ginrei! Ginkaku : Whaaaaaa! You will see Kinrei was sucked by that gourd. Sanzo: What kind of gourd is that? Ginkaku : Grrrrrr! Hakkai : I think we made her angry! Goku : We're going to have io use force. Sanzo: Watch out for the gourd. ######### Battle 18 ######## Place : Lotus Cave Objective : Defeat Ginkaku Enemies : 3x Operator 2x Birdman 1x Conjuror 1x Ginkaku Treasures : N/A 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 2 | | | | | | | | | | | I ------I 10 | | | | | | | | | |



```
Kinrei: Yeah! I was so worried about Gin that I had to do something!
Sanzo: Just what was that gourd, I wonder?
Goku : A gourd that dissolves anything it sucks in and changes it to magic wine...
       There's number of hermits and magicians that like to make stuff like that. They
       hide what they make. But they keep on making new stuff and forget about the old.
Sanzo: Girls...by any chance did you open something? Say a door or a treasure box...
Kinrei : Yeah! There was this strange door inside the mountain!
Ginrei : The rain was falling hard, so we were trying to find shelter!
Hakkai : Aaah...
Kinrei : Hey! Let's head home! Mom's probably worried about us.
Ginrei : ...But we're...
Kinrei : Doesn't matter! Let's go!
____
Kucha
=====
Kinrei : Yeah! We're home!
Gojo: Sanzo, you'd better tell them that they aren't human anymore.
Sanzo : Yes, but what do I say? They're just little kids.
Kinrei: What do you look so sad about? Is it because we're monsters now?
Kikka : Huh?
Hakkai : You knew already?
Kinrei: Of course, we did! It's our bodies! But I'm still me. Ginrei and I are still who
         we were. Nothing has changed.
Ginrei : But Kinrei...
Kinrei : Ginrei! If you see yourself as a monster you really will become one. What has
         changed about us? We're the same as before! Right?
Gojo: ......
Sanzo : Don't worry! They'll be okay. They can handle it.
Gojo: Yeah, it seems that they can.
Kinrei : Mom! Mom!
Woman : Ginrei! Klnrei! You're safe. Oh, I'm so happy!!!!
Ginrei: These people helped us.
Man : I can't thank you enough for finding them! With all those monsters...
```

Kinrei : Yeah, and they trashed them all! Now there aren't any monsters.

Man: Thank you, oh thank you.

Sanzo: We're just happy both of the ngirls are safe.

Kinrei: Where are you going from here?

Sanzo: We are on our way to India. It is still very far.

Man : That's very far. When you leave the town, take the northern road. South is Dragon Cliff. 16 years ago the mountain crumbled. It's a wasteland.

Sanzo: 16 years ago? Was it because a meteor fell there?

Man : Yes, it's a scary story, but a star fell from the sky and broke the mountain.

Goku : I guess we know where to go next.

Kinrei: Hey, Ginrei, why don't we go with them?

Ginrei : What? Why?

Kinrei: We might be able to help. After all...well, you know.

Ginrei : But...

Kinrei: Who knows what would have happened to us if they hadn't come? Don't you want to repay them?

Ginrei : Yes, if we could be of help...

Kinrei : Well, that's settled then! Let's go!

Sanzo: What do you mean, "Let's go"?

Woman: What are you saying? This child...

Kinrei : It's okay, Mom. I won't forget to buy you a gift or two.

Sanzo : Please allow them to come. We will protect them.

So Kinrei has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

So Ginrei has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

At somewhere else, you will see two strange people.

Nagini : What's going on? Whay aren't you trying harder to get that staff?!

Deva : What do you mean?

Nagini : Vala and Yaksa aren't taking this seriously. That's why they gave up so soon.

Deva: Well, that can't be helped. It's not their real job.

Nagini : Deva! If we went ourselves, we'd be done. Why don't we go?

Deva : Calm down, Nagini. You think this is something we have to handle? It's just a

human!

Nagini : It's not just the human. He has powerful friends with him. And as long as he has those Guardians he could cause problems!

Deva : Let him gather them all. We can take the staff then. I'm in charge. You'll wait for my instructions.

Nagini : I'm not listening to you anymore. I'll go myself.

Deva : Wait, Nagini! Do not defy me!

Nagini: Shut up! You're fine! You have nothing to lose if we fail! But me, if I fail, the entire dragon clan will be wiped out!

Deva :

Mahoraga: Nagini didn't even mention me! So she thinks I'm worthless, does she?! I'll show her. I'll dispose of this matter myself.

Chemist

Clerk: Ginrei, are you going? Are you sure you'll be okay? You get so sick easily.

Ginrei : I won't overdo it. I don't want to be a burden.

Clerk: Make sure that you take good care of this child.

Kinrei : Everything is going to be all right. I'll be right by her side.

Gojo: I know a little about doctoring. I can usually take care of most illness.

Clerk: That's comforting to know. Well, take care.

----Dojo

Kinrei : Master! We are going to India!

Master : India!? That's very far...

Kinrei: Oh, Ginrei and I can handle it! We'll protect these people!

Master: Well, I will vouch for your skill.

Ginrei : We will not bring dishonor to your dojo.

Master : I will pray for your safety!

IMPORTANT NOTE

The path will split into two. I suggest you take them both. In my faq, I will put both

the route. First I will take the northern route: Windy Peak, after that I take the southern route: Cherchen. Here's the simple explanation: Windy Peak -> Cherchen -> Inns Town -> Dragon Cliff -> Tokhara.

========== NORTHERN ROUTE ========== ======== Windy Peak Sanzo: What is this place? Hakkai : I've been here before! If someone stands on this rock... Look, that rock comes up. If more people stand on it, more rocks appear. Ryorin: It's true! How fun! Sanzo : I wonder why it does this? Hakkai : Huh? It was so fun I never thought about that. Gojo : There's probably a pool of water below that makes the ground unstable. Goku : Enough! Let's get moving! Ryorin: What's wrong with trying to figure it out a little? Goku : Hey! At this rate we'll never reach India. Sanzo: Goku, sometimes we do need to enjoy ourselves a little. Windy: So, you're Sanzo! It's not very smart to be playing in my territory. A lot of enemies appear in front of you. Windy: Catching you is going to make me famous! Windy casts a spell that caused a whirlwind. Sanzo: Just what is it with these guys? Goku : Hey, are you one of Cowface's band? Windy: You got it! I'm Windy. I am the right hand man of Old Man Nyoi! Gojo: Old Man Nyoi? He's with Taurus, too? Goku: Well that would put that idiot under me as well. Oh brother! Windy: Fleas, you defile the name of Old Man Nyoi! There shall be no mercy for you! ######## Battle 19 ######## Place : Windy Peak Objective : Defeat Windy Enemies : 4x Thief 4x Bandit 1x Windy (BOSS HP: 460 MP: 290)

				`	0110	1			ma	.9-	10 (~ <i>,</i>	, 1,										
	0		1		2		3		4		5		6		7		8		9	1	0	11	
0		1																				I	1
1		1																					1
2																							1
3		1								1													1
4	 																						1
5	 																						1
6																							1
7	 							I		I									R				1
8																							
9														I		I						1	
10																							
11	1							I		I													1
12																							1
13	 			1		1		1												1			1
14																							1
15		1																					1
16			*		*		*														R		1
17			*		*		*							 									1
18														 -	R								1
19																				 			1
	_																						T.

Treasures : Magic potion(3,15)

Charm of magic(5,4)

Strategy: You can win this battle by defeating only Windy. But I suggest you defeat the henchmen first to earn some EXP. Beware with Windy's attack, StunWind. This attack has MAX range. It means he can attack you from far north to far south. And the most annoying part of this attack, there's a small chance your character will be numbed if he/she get hit by this attack. He can use this attack 5 times. Don't go approach your enemy. Let the enemy approach you. Put two persons in special place that can make the rocks come up to avoid Windy's attack. Kill all the enemies approaching you and last finish Windy to win this battle.

Sanzo: How are we going to avoid such a strong wind? You know. That wind hit the rocks and stopped. The more people on the rock with writing, the more rocks pop out. So if we keep behind the rocks while approaching Windy, we can beat him.

If you bring Kinrei and Ginrei in this battle.

Kinrei : I hope we can help out.

Ginrei : I'm sure you can!

Kinrei: Oh, remember that thing we practiced? Let's do that!

Ginrei : I fire an arrow at the bad guy that you are facing.

Kinrei: Then, if the arrow hits, I attack with my sword and cut him. We call it the

Eight Star attack. Sounds strong, doesn't it?

Ginrei : If it works right...

The first time Windy attacks your party.

Windy: My magic is not like the others. Beware! Wind! Destroy my hated enemies!

StunWind!

If you defeat Windy.

Windy: I can't have lost! Not me!

Windy : Aaah...

 ${\tt Goku}$: Tell me where ${\tt Cowface}$ is! Tell me and I'll let you go.

Nyoi : Windy! How could you lose like that?!

Sanzo: What! When did he get there?

Ryorin: Don't tell me he was there watching. The coward.

Nyoi : I'll help you! Ya!

Windy will disappear.

Nyoi : Hey! Sa Gojo! I remember you now! You killed my friend! You used to be human! A

human magician! I'm going to avenge him! You just wait!

Nyoi will disappear too.

Sanzo: Used to be...human? You mean you're just like Kinrei and Ginrei?

Gojo: A bit different. At one time I was human though. A magician.

Sanzo : How did you become a Were?

Gojo : It happened 400 years ago, near Mire River. I went to destroy a monster nest. I finished them off. But a dying monster cursed me and sent my soul into a fish. I

became a monster, a Were, one of those I had hunted up to then.

Goku : So that monster was Old Man Nyoi's friend then.

```
Gojo: Don't know... There's so many that it could be.
Hakkai : You surprise me. I never thought you'd smile telling us that.
Gojo: I'm surprised too. Not that I smiled, but that I talked at all.
Sanzo : I'm honored. Thank you for telling us!
==========
SOUTHERN ROUTE
===========
=======
Cherchen
=======
Ryorin: This place is so boring! You'd never know we were so close to a town!
Hakkai : Don't say that. Peaceful places like this are good.
Kikka: That's true. Any place with trees and grass is a good place.
Bandit : This is my lucky day! Prey!
Goku : Not bandits again... Lucky? I don't think so.
Sanzo: Goku, don't hurt them too badly!
Goku : I know!
Bandit : Let's get out of here!
Goku : You're no match for us!
Ko: Thanks for showing me what you can do. I guess you're not bad.
Sanzo: What? Who are you?
Ko : I am Ko Horo. I am a friend of Lord Taurus.
Goku : What? Cowface has human underlings?
Ko : I'm not an underling. I'm a friend. I heard that a priest travelling with Were was
     causing him problems.
Goku : So you came to catch the priest! Easier said than done!
Ko : I don't have anything against monsters protecting humans, but how about this!
Ko changed Sanzo into a tiger.
Tiger: Rooooooaaaaaaaarrrrr...
Hakkai : He changed Sanzo into a tiger!
Ko: If he gives you any trouble, feel free to kill him. But I get the corpse.
Goku : That's not funny!!
#########
```

```
########
Place : Cherchen
Objective : Defeat Master Ko
Enemies : 3x Thief
      2x Bandit
      1x Master Ko(BOSS HP: 460 MP: 234)
Treasures: Noble hat(2,9)
       Emperor band (0,3)
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
   |-----|
1 | | | | | | | | |
2 | W | | | | | | | | | |
3 | C | | | | | | | | | |
 | | W | | | | | | | |
  |-----| C = Treasure Chest
    |-----| W = Water Juq
  _____
7 | | | | | | | | | | |
 10 | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
Strategy: This fight is easy. Don't kill Tiger Sanzo. Just kill the bandits, thiefs and
       Master Ko. Master Ko's attack is not strong but he can shoots you from 5
       blocks away. I suggest you attack Master Ko with magic because he can use
       spell Ironskin to increase his defense. Physical attack only make small
       damage.
Turn 1
Goku : Sanzo is Sanzo, even though he's been changed into a tiger. Even if he attacks us,
    don't attack him back. Be careful! If you kill Sanzo, it's all over!
______
Ko : I lose, so kill me.
Goku : I don't care if you live or die. Just change Sanzo back!
Ko : Oh, I had forgotten.
Master Ko changed Sanzo back to his formerself.
```

Battle 20

Sanzo: Huh? What's going on? Gojo: He doesn't remember a thing. Don't worry! It's over! Sanzo: Why are you helping Taurus? Do you know what he's trying to do? Ko : Of course I do. So? Humans called me a sorcerer and tried to kill me. But Taurus... he befriended me. What's wrong with helping someone you like? Ryorin: What? So if you're helping someone you can do whatever you want? Goku : Whata fool! You're only thinking of yourself. Sanzo: If I had a friend and he was doing something bad, I'd stop him. Ko : Even if you'd lose that friend? You think you could do that? Sanzo : I don't know... Still, I'd wouldn't just ignore his actions. Ko : If you're not going to kill me, will you let me go? Gojo: What are you going to do...go back to Taurus? Ko: No, I need some time to myself. Ryorin: He seems awfully sad. Hakkai : I kind of understand what he's feeling. But it's still not right. Kikka: Still, I get the feeling he's changed. Goku : Oh no! I forgot to ask him about Cowface. Hakkai : He's gone already! That's too bad. ======= Cherchen _____ Chemist |------| PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION NAME | Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90 |-----| 300 | HEAL HP+200 | Healing+ potion | |-----| | Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45 |-----| | Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN) |-----| | Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN

Clerk: Oh, what cute little girls. Are you travelling with these people, too?

Kinrei: Yep, we're going to India to meet Lady Kannon.

|-----|

Clerk: Wow, Inida. That's a long trip! By the time you get back you'll be old maids. Kinrei : Is India that far? We'll be old maids? Ginrei : Kinrei... he's probably just joking! Clerk: I'm just joking, you'll probably just be a couple of Aunties. Kinrei : I don't want to be an auntie. Ginrei : I think he's still joking. Clerk: It's always fun to tease naïve little kids like you. Kinrei : Enough already! Ginrei, let's get out of here! Clerk: Hahahahaha! Here take this. I didn't mean to make you mad. Split it with your sister. It's really sweet. Ginrei : Apple candy... Thank you very much! Dojo |------LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |-----| | Beginner | Mire River | 8x Fighter | 6 |-----| | Advanced | Mt. Cloud | 5x Fighter | 1 | 4x Archer | |-----| | Master | Helmet Peak | 9x Fighter | 6 | 1x Master | |------If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Cherchen Dojo. ______ NORTHERN ROUTE ========== ========== Inns Town: Inn ========== Sanzo: Good morning all! Goku : Hey! This is a surprise. You're never the first one awake. Hakkai: It's probably going to rain today. Sanzo : How rude! It's just that you all wake so early! Ryorin : Hey! Come here! Kikka isn't looking well. Sanzo: What's wrong?

Ryorin: She's breathing but she won't wake. Her body is cold. Gojo, can't you do Gojo : I'm not a doctor. But I guess a human doctor wouldn't do any good. Sanzo : Can you help her? Gojo: I don't know. I don't know where to start. Hakkai : Aaah...I have an idea.... Sanzo: What? Hakkai, do you know what's wrong? Hakkai : No, but my master lives nearby and he really knows medicine. Ryorin : That's great. But why do you look so reluctant? Hakkai : I don't really want to see him right now... Sanzo: This isn't the time for that! Kikka is sick! Hakkai : Okay, but you all have to come with me. I don't want to go alone. Goku: What! Get a grip, this is not like you. ${\tt Hakkai}$: ${\tt That's'}$ what you say..... This is hard for ${\tt me...}$ ============ Infinity Mountain ============ Hakkai: Teacher! It's Hakkai! Sanzo: Maybe he's out. Wow, he has a huge garden.. Goku: Hmm? What is that fruit? It looks good. Hakkai : Don't touch that! My teacher is very protective of that tree. Snnzo, please stop him. If you choose Yes. Choose this if you want Chin Genshi joined your party. Sanzo: Goku, stop. This is someone's garden. Goku : Yea, Yea, I wasn't really going to take it. Genshi: Who are you? Hakkai : Teacher! It's Hakkai. It's been a long time. Genshi: Hakkai! Good to see you! But what brings you here? Hakkai : I was thinking that you could help us. Please! Genshi: Hmmm. Well in that case, all she has to do is eat that Angel fruit. Hakkai : Angel fruit? What's that? Genshi: The one hanging over there. Looks good, doesn't it?

```
Goku : See, we end up taking it anyway. All right let's go.
Genshi: Wait! That fruit is not a normal fruit, it's from heaven.
Sanzo: Huh! Then how did it get here?
Genshi : I got it in a little trade.
Hakkai : Teacher, if you-know-who finds out he'll kill you.
Genshi : Don't worry! He won't find out. Any way, I can't just give it to you. I've been
        kind of bored lately.... If you can beat me in a fight then I'll give it to you.
Hakkai : Ah, come on.
Genshi : I'm serious!
If you choose No.
______
Sanzo : One shouldn't hurt, should it?
Goku: Mmmm, that looks really good.
Hakkai : I told you not to touch that. If my teacher found out...
Genshi : I'm over here!
Hakkai : Aaaah! It's not what you think. We were just looking, we haven't taken any.
Genshi : Hakkai... I never expected you to take up with a bunch of thieves.
Hakkai : They're not thieves!
Genshi : I don't remember raising you to be a thief. I'm going to have to punish you!
Hakkai: Teacher, you're kidding, right?
Genshi : Ho ho ho! No, I'm dead serious.
                                    ______
########
Battle 21
########
Place: Infinity Mountain
Objective : Defeat Chin Genshi
Enemies : 3x Birdman
         2x Lizardman
         2x Conjuror
         1x Chin Genshi (BOSS HP: 450 MP: 220)
Treasures : Charm of health (0,6)
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 | | | | | | | |
```

1			 			 	 					1
2											 	
3												
4											 	
5				 							 	 R = Rock
6	 R	 	 	 							 	
7		 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 		 	
8		 	 	 	 					 	 	
9		 R	 	 						 	 	
10		 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 		
												I

Strategy: Kill the henchmen first. Save Chin Genshi for last. Chin Genshi is a very annoying enemy. He can heals himself and steals MP from your characters. His MP will be healed every turn too. Sometimes he can silences(can't cast a magic) you too. Surround him from 4 directions. That's the easy way to kill him. After you defeat him, he will change into Tree Lord. If you have already surrounded him, this battle will become alot easy. Just attack him until he died.

If you defeat Chin Genshi.

Genshi: Come on. You should treat the elderly a little more kindly! I'll show you what happens when you underestimate the wisdom of age!

It turned out Chin Genshi is a WERE too. He will changed himself into Tree Lord.

If you defeat Tree Lord.

Genshi : I don't believe you would beat up on an old man!

If you choose No before.

Genshi : Ho ho ho! You're good! I never thought I'd lose to thieves.

Hakkai : We're not thieves and you know it!

Genshi: Okay, enough of the teasing. Just what did you come back for? Did you win our bet?

Hakkai : Let's talk about that later!

Sanzo: What bet?

Hakkai: He forced me into a bet about how long I could work in one place. If it's less than a month then I owe him 1,000 gold. In thirty years, my record is 10 days.

Sanzo: Hahaha... So that's why you didn't want to come.

Genshi: What are you doing, talking behind my back?! Tell me what you're here for! Oh! Is that all? You just need that fruit that the monkey was going to steal.

Goku : Don't call me a monkey!

Genshi: Feisty, aren't you? How bout I carry it for you?

Hakkai : You'll give it to us? Free?

Genshi : I want to see what it'll do! It's from Heaven, you know!

Sanzo: What? Why do you have that here?

Genshi : I can't tell you that. Let's just say, it's in my possession.

Hakkai : Master, if they find out, you'll be in deep trouble.

Genshi : Don't worry about it! Heh heh heh.

Inns Town: Inn

Ryorin: Do you think that fruit will cure her?

Hakkai : If my teacher says it will, you can be sure it will.

Kikka : I'm sorry that I worried everone.

Genshi: Wow, looks great, doesn't she? That fruit is pretty strong.

Ryorin: Kikka! We were so worried about you... We thought you were going to die.

Kikka: Thank you for everything, grandpa.

Sanzo : What!?

Hakkai: What do you mean grandpa?

Genshi : Kikka is my granddaughter.

Kikka : ... Is there a problem? I never knew that you were my grandfather's student.

Hakkai : Teacher! Why didn't you ever tell me?

Genshi: We tree spirits hardly ever leave the place of our birth. Kikka was born after you set off on your travels.

Kikka : So do I get to call you brother from now on?

Hakkai : No, no! Don't do that! It wouldn't feel right!

Kikka : And I thought I had finally gotten an older brother...

Genshi: Anyway. It was Sanzo, wasn't it? Just why are you travelling around with Hakkai? You're human, aren't you? Aren't you frightened of us? Or are you trying to use us?

Sanzo: Never! That never even crossed my mind.

Genshi: Really. Then you're different than other humans I know. Hakkai is a good kid. I guarantee it. Please treat him right!

Sanzo: Of course! Actually, he's the one that is treating me nice. Right now, I am not even worthy to be called a companion.

Hakkai : Sanzo! That's not true!

Goku : We're already friends! Who needs to be worthy for that!

Genshi : Well, there doesn't seem to be anything to worry about. Farewell!

If you choose Yes before.

Genshi: Okay, okay, I give up.

Hakkai : So, you'll give the fruit to us?

Genshi: In a minute... Hakkai, what is today?

Hakkai : It's the tenth...

Genshi : Ho ho ho. I win our bet. Hand over 1,000 gold.

Sanzo: 1,000 gold? What are you talking about?

Hakkai : He forced me into a bet about how long I could work in one place.

Genshi : Hurry up! 1,000 gold! 1,000 gold!

Hakkai: Wait a minute! I've been with Sanzo for a few months now. Master, I win! It doesn't have to be a store, right? You owe me 10,000 gold!

Genshi: Hakkai! That bet was made for your own good. I wanted you to hurry up and get used to the human world. I was encouraging you.

Hakkai : Yeah, you say that. But you've been taking my money!

Genshi : If I didn't, you wouldn't try as hard.

Hakkai : That's enough. Now about the fruit...

Genshi: Okay, I'll carry it for you. Besides, I want to see if it works.

Inns Town: Inn

Ryorin: Do you think that fruit will cure her?

Hakkai : If my teacher says it will, you can be sure it will.

Kikka : I'm sorry that I worried everone.

Genshi : Wow, looks great, doesn't she? That fruit is pretty strong.

Ryorin: Kikka! We were so worried about you... We thought you were going to die. Kikka: Thank you for everything, grandpa. Sanzo: What!? Hakkai: What do you mean grandpa? Genshi : Kikka is my granddaughter. Kikka : ... Is there a problem? I never knew that you were my grandfather's student. Hakkai : Teacher! Why didn't you ever tell me? Genshi: We tree spirits hardly ever leave the place of our birth. Kikka was born after you set off on your travels. Kikka: So do I get to call you brother from now on? Hakkai: No, no! Don't do that! It wouldn't feel right! Kikka : And I thought I had finally gotten an older brother... Genshi: Anyway. It was Sanzo, wasn't it? Just why are you travelling around with Hakkai? You're human, aren't you? Aren't you frightened of us? Will you tell me why? If you choose They're my friends! Choose this if you want Chin Genshi joined your party. Sanzo: Never! I've never thought them to be scary! Maybe I'm the only one that thinks so but is consider them friends. What I'm scared of is if they get tired of me. I am so lucky that they are coming with me. Genshi : Is that so.... Friends.... Sanzo: That's just my own opinion. Hakkai : Sanzo, don't say just! You're the only one that thinks that way! Goku : Is that something to start crying about? If we're not friends, what are we? Hakkai: True, but no one has ever called me friend before. Goku : It's not something you come out and say. We're friends. Why say it out loud? Sanzo: Sorry, I'm getting a little embarrassed. Genshi: Hmmm... friends...that's good..... Goku : What! Now he's crying! Hakkai : See even Teacher was touched. Genshi : Hakkai, I've decided! I have to go with you. Hakkai : Teacher! Sanzo: Uh... We'll be glad to have you along....

Chin Genshi has joined the party! You can see the details if you press 0 button.

If you choose I depend on them!

Sanzo: That might be true. Yeah, but they're so nice and dependable. I am the one that's not holding up hie end. I realize that I have to better.

Genshi: I see. You are different from other humans. Hakkai, Kikka. Looks like you've found some good friends. Good luck!

Hakkai : Leave it to me!

Kikka : I know, Grandfather.

Genshi : Well, should I give some parting gifts to my grand daughter and my student?

Okay, take this along with you!

You have obtained the angel fruit.

Sanzo: Isn't this the Angelfruit? Is it all right to accept this?

Genshi : It's mine! If I say you can have it then it's okay!

Hakkai : Teacher, you could have done that earlier!

Genshi : Ho Ho ho. Take care and farewell. Us old folk are going home!

=======

Inns Town

=======

Chemist

NAME]	PRICE (G)	I		DESCRIPTION
Healing potion		70			НР+90
Healing+ potion		300		HEAL	НР+200
Magic potion		250		HEAL	MP+45
Cure potion		50			ALL (XSTN)
Destone potion		100		HEAL	

Clerk: By the way, are you travelling with your Granddaughter?

Genshi : Yeah, my grand daughter would cry if I didn't go with her.

Kikka: I wish you would quit saying stuff like that.

Clerk: If you go with them I have no one to play chess with.

Genshi : I don't plan on being away that long. As soon as I convince her to quit travelling I'll be back. Kikka : Grandpa!! Genshi : Where's your sense of humor... there's no need for such a scary look. Kikka: I give up! Dojo |-----| LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |------| Beginner | Mt. Darkwind | 8x Fighter | **|-----**| Advanced | Mt. Darkwind | 4x Fighter | 6 | 3x Spearman | | 2x Archer | |-----| | Master | Mt. Darkwind | 5x Fighter | 6 | 2x Spearman | | 2x Archer | | 1x Master | If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Inns Town Dojo. Master: Master...I heard you were leaving on a trip. Please take me with you. Genshi : Don't be foolish! What would happen to you if you left this town! You must not neglect your martial arts training. Master: Yer, sir. I didn't think of that. I'm sorry. Sanzo : (Lady Kikka's grandfather is incredible.) ========== SOUTHERN ROUTE ========== Dragon Cliff _____ Gojo: Sanzo, is this the place? You know, where the Guardian is supposed to be. You will see something shiny at the top of the mountain. Sanzo: It's at the top of the mountain. I felt a strong response. Hakkai : Do we have to climb all the way up there? It's so high. Goku : Come on! We're almost there. Hakkai: My legs are killing me. Ryorin : If it's just Sanzo, I can change shapes and carry him up on my back.

Sanzo: No, I wouldn't want to impose.

Ryorin : Don't worry about it.

Sanzo: All right then. Thank you.

Kikka: But what if those people come again?

Ryorin : You're such a worry wart. It's okay. I'll be with him. We'll be fine.

Ryorin will changes into her Were form, Bronze Dragon.

Sanzo: We'll be right back.

Ryorin : See that didn't take long at all.

Sanzo: Thanks, that was a big help. No doubt about it. There is a Guardian here.

A Guardian will appear in front of Sanzo.

Cavalier: So the time has come. What is your name?

Sanzo: I am called Sanzo. I have come to take you home.

Cavalier: I am the Cavalier, Jiro Shingun. I came with the others from heaven.

Sanzo: Lord Shingun, may I ask you a question? There are people other than us who are searching for you. Mahoraga, Yaksa, Vala, Apsara...have you heard of them before?

Cavalier: So they followed us here. They are nothing if not persistent. Sanzo, those are Devils. They oppose the Lord Buddha. They bring destruction.

Someone will try to attack you.

Cavalier: It appears they are not going to give us time to talk about it. They have followed you here. Let me into your staff.

Sanzo : Yes, sir!

Cavalier has entered the staff!

Someone will appear in front of you.

Nagini : What?! He's already in the staff? Well, that's all right. Just give me the staff. It's the same thing.

Sanzo: What? Just who are you?

Ryorin: Sanzo... this is...

Nagini : Aren't you the daughter of the dragon king?

Ryorin: Lady Nagini, what are you doing here?

Sanzo: Ryorin, do you know this person?

Ryorin : This is Lady Nagini. She is of the blood of the first dragon.

Nagini : Daughter of Dragons, believe me. The fate of all dragons is in the balance. Take

the staff from him and give it to me. Now. Sanzo: This staff was given me by Lady Kannon. I cannot give it to you. Nagini : You keep quiet! Daughter of Dragons, take the staff now. Ryorin : I cannot! Nagini : What?! Ryorin : I cannot do that! That staff is important to Sanzo, as important as his life. Sanzo: Ryorin... Nagini : You dare to defy me? Then I have no choice. Prepare yourself. ######### Battle 22 ######## Place : Cliff Dragon Objective : Defeat Nagini Enemies : 2x Conjuror 2x Operator 1x Lizardman 3x Ghoul 1x Nagini (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???) Treasures : N/A 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | |-----| 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | 4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 1------|-----| 9 | | | | | | | | | | | 10 | | | | | | | | | | | | 11 | | | | | | | | | | | | |

12 | | | | | | | | | |

Strategy: You can kill the henchmen first to gain some EXP. Nagini is good in magical attack. So you must watch out with his magic. Heal if you low on HP.

Nagini : Well, I guess I underestimeated you.

Ryorin: Lady Nagini, why aren't you in heaven? Why are you after this staff?

Nagini : I will not explain myself to a traitor! If I don't get the staff, the dragon race will be destroyed.

Nagini will try to grab the staff.

Sanzo : Hey!

Goku : No!

Nagini : Aaaaaaa! Kannon!?! You and your tricks... remember this! Dragon revenge is certain against those who shame us!

Nagini will disappear.

Goku : Devils? We've got some tough people after us.

Sanzo: Goku, just what are they?

Goku : They are beings of great power from the Pits. Heaven never lets them escape.

Ryorin: That's not true! Lady Nagini is no devil! She bears the purest blood of the dragons. Do not say such things about her.

Gojo : But that Guardian, Cavalier, said they were Devils.

Ryorin : I don't believe him. I'll never believe that!

Kikka: Didn't she say that the fate of the dragon was at stake? If she doesn't get the staff the dragons will be destroyed. Is that what it means?

Hakkai : I've got a real bad feeling about this. I don't know if I want to continue.

Sanzo : It doesn't matter.

Ryorin : What?

Sanzo : It doesn't matter. I still have to go to India.

Gojo: You're right.

Goku: Let's not sit around. Let's get to India and make Kannon tell us about it. Ryorin, hurry up! Quit your crying or we'll leave you here.

Ryorin : Who's crying? I wasn't crying! All right, everyone. India is still far away.

Sanzo : Yes, you're right. All right, everyone. Let's go.

======

Tokhara

======

Sanzo: All right. From here it becomes a single road again.

```
Hakkai: Shouldn't we at least ask about the travelling conditions?
Sanzo : You're right.
Ryorin: I'll go. I'll go ask!
Goku : Make sure to ask about the meteors.
Sanzo: I wonder why Lady Kannon hasn't told me anything about all this stuff?
Goku : She's always like that! Always keeping secrets...
Kikka: Goku, what are you saying> you shouldn't talk that way about Lady Kannon!
Goku : Yeah, yeah. I'm sorry!
Ryorin: The person told me that there is akingdom called Pteron up ahead.
Sanzo: What type of place is it?
Ryorin : Well, he didn't really say anything specific about it. He also said that we
        can't go through Cloud Mountain on the border of India.
Sanzo : Can't go through? Why?
Ryorin: He doesn't know. He said no one who has gone that way lately has come back.
Goku : In other words, you didn't get anything useful!
Ryorin: It's nothing to get mad about! The guy didn't know anything more!
Sanzo: What about the meteors?
Ryorin: He said one fell at Dragon Cliff.
Goku : We've already been there. That doesn't help us.
Sanzo : Goku, it's okay. Now we know we have to be careful going through Cloud Mountain.
Ryorin: See, it was helpful.
Goku : You call that helpful! That isn't even...
======
Tokhara
======
Store
____
Equipment
|------
                | PRICE (G) |
                                DESCRIPTION
|------|
             | 2700 | DEF +25, SPD -3
|-----|
| Noble hat
             1500 | DEF +10
```

I	2500	M	MD +	
	3000	H	HEAL	HP 15 PER
7	2000	W	WAR -	+4
1	1400	F	Fire	level 10
	1500	G	Gold	level 10
I	1000	W	Wate	r level 10
P	RICE (G)	I		DESCRIPTION
I	1600	I	Life	level 9
	1300	[Dirt	level 10
:	3800	[DEF -	+16, A-CHM
	1700	A	Aid I	Fire level growth
				'
1	70	HE	EAL I	
 	70 300	HE 	EAL I 	HP+90 HP+200
 	70 300 250	HE HE 	EAL I EAL I EAL I	HP+90 HP+200 MP+45
 	70 300 250 1000	HE HE HE	EAL H EAL H EAL N EAL N	HP+90 HP+200 MP+45 MP+100
 	70 300 250 1000 50	HE HE HE	EAL H	HP+90 HP+200 HP+200 HP+45 HP+100 HP+10
 	70 300 250 1000 50	HE HE HE HE	EAL F	HP+90 HP+200 MP+45 MP+100 MP+100
	 	3000 2000 1400 1500 1000 1000 1600 1300	3000 F	3000 HEAL 2000 WAR 1400 Fire 1500 Gold 1000 Wate: PRICE (G) 1300 Dirt 1700 Aid

|-----| |-----| | Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 2800 | |-----| |-----| | HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 3100 | |-----| | Starbless | So Kinrei | 2900 | |-----| | Miststave | So Ginrei | 2900 | |-----| | Waterstick | Chin Genshi | 2900 | |-----| | WingFlight | P. Reikan | 2900 | |-----| | Leveler | Lord Taurus | 2900 | |-----| | Tigerblade | Lady Tessen | 2900 | Genshi : You're working really hard. It's so hot! Smith: Well, this is my job. I've been doing it since I was a kid, so I'm used to it. What about you? I hear you're going to India. Aren't you too old for that? Genshi: What are you talking about? I can still show these young pups a thing or two. Goku : I just hope you can keep up, old timer. Genshi: What? Are you calling me old, you little punk?! Ryorin: It's too hot here to be fighting like that! Give it a rest! Dojo LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | |------| | Beginner | Cherchen | 9x Fighter | |-----| | Advanced | Dragon Cliff | 5x Fighter | | 3x Spearman | | 2x Archer |

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Tokhara Dojo.

Master: Still, it's going to be pretty hard with two children along.

| 3x Spearman | | 1x Master |

Kinrei: This guy is calling us children. That makes me so mad.

|-----|

|-----|

| Master | Mt. Darkwind | 6x Fighter |

Ginrei : But we are children...

Kinrei: Old man, you think we are just normal children? Take this!

Master : Not even close.

Kinrei : Hmmmph!

Ginrei : Kinrei! Oh, I guess it can't be helped.

Master: Ahh, oh, hmmph...that was excellent.

Sanzo : All I saw was Ginrei disappear.

Gojo : She rushed the Master. When close, she hit him 3 times in the sternum.

Goku : Then while he was falling, she kneed him twice in the jaw. She's good.

Ryorin: That didn't do any good. I still don't know what happened.

POST

======= PLACE	====== 	ORDERS	===	PAY (G)	:=
======== Turfan	====== De	======= l. Coconut	===	money	:=
l Iurran	l Dei		1	money money	, ,
I I	l Dei		1	_	1
I I	l Dei			money money	
I I	l Dei		1	-	, ,
I I	l Dei		1	money money	, ,
I I	l Dei		1	money	, ,
I I	l Dei		1	-	, ,
I I	l Dei		1	money	, ,
I I	De			money	1
 	, De.	. 1ea		money	ا ا ا
ı Yuimen	De	l. Coconut	ı	money	
I	De	l. Cotton	-	money	ı
I	De	l. Letter	1	money	1
	De	l. Mahogany	- 1	money	1
	De	l. Milk	1	money	I
	De	l. Perfume	1	money	I
	De	l. Salt	-	money	-
l	De	l. Sword	- 1	money	-
I	De	l. Tea	-	money	
					-
Infidel	De		ı	money	١
	De		ı	money	١
	De		I	money	
	De		.	money	- 1
I	De	l. Milk	- 1	money	-
I	De	l. Perfume	- 1	money	-
I	De	l. Salt	-	money	
I	De	l. Sword	-	money	
	De	l. Tea	I	money	-
 Biku	De	l. Coconut		money	- I

1	Del.	Cotton		money
1	Del.	Letter		money
1	Del.	Mahogany		money
1	Del.	Milk		money
1	Del.	Perfume		money
1	Del.	Salt		money
	Del.	Statue		money
1	Del.	Sword		money
1	Del.	Tea		money
Kucha	Del.	Coconut		money
1	Del.	Cotton		money
1	Del.	Letter		money
1	Del.	Mahogany		money
1	Del.	Milk		money
1	Del.	Perfume		money
1	Del.	Salt		money
1	Del.	Statue		money
1	Del.	Sword		money
1	Del.	Tea		money
Pine City	Del.	Coconut		money
1	Del.	Cotton		money
1	Del.	Letter		money
1	Del.	Mahogany		money
1	Del.	Milk		money
1	Del.	Perfume		money
1	Del.	Salt		money
1	Del.	Statue		money
1	Del.	Sword		money
1	Del.	Tea	1	money
Deadman Gorge	Buil	 d Bridge	 	1600

Man : Excuse me, that pan on your back. Are you a chef?

Hakkai : Yes, I am. Why do you ask?

 $\mbox{\tt Man}$: Sorry, may I ask one more thing? Are you from China?

Hakkai : Yes...

Man : Actually, my father used to cook at the palace in China. While there, he became very picky. He would eat nothing but what my mother made. The other day, my mother died. So, he hasn't eaten anything since.

Hakkai : If my cooking can be of service, then I will gladly do it.

Man : Father, I've found a chef from China.

Hakkai : Ho ho ho. What a coincidence! Those are all the recipes I've collected on our trip! Here you go!

Elder: These eggrolls...they've been cooked at just the right temperature! The fried rice has just the right amount of pepper! This mongolian beef is perfect! This Chinese jelly is so sweet, it melts in my mouth! I am thankful to be alive. I

thank heaven for the chance to eat this food. I would like you to have this. Hakkai: This is that legendary recipe book, the Chef's Paradise. Elder: Long ago, I was given this by the Emperor himself. I no longer need it. Hakkai : I shall treasure this forever. I shall become the best cook in China. CARDS PRIZE | MEDALS | |=========| | 350 | Ailing Cap |-----| | Vampire Plate | 500 |-----| | Book of Earth | 700 |-----| | Book of Gold | 700 |-----| | Soul of Mulan | 1500 | Pteron Pyric : How do I become a Devil? Everyone I ask, just runs away! All they have to do is teach me how. There's gotta be a way. Mahoraga: It's not that there's no way... Pyric: Huh? Who are you? How long have you been standing there? Mahoraga : You look a step up from all the other trash around here. You may have some potential. Pyric : You? Are you a Devil? Mahoraga : I am. Just what are you willing to do for me to make you a Devil? Pyric: I'll do anything! Anything, really! Mahoraga : There's a priest named Sanzo who travels with a group of monsters. I want his staff. Pyric : Is that all? Couldn't you do it? Mahoraga : You expect me to do something so menial? I don't care what you do with the priest and the others. Just bring me the satff! Pyric : I understand. Just leave it to me. Mahoraga : Wait! Before you go I will awaken your sleeping power. In the name of Asura, I call upon the Pit's scorching flames to bathe this child!

Mahoraga will cast a spell on Pyric.

Pyric: What is this power swelling inside of me?

Mahoraga: That is your true power. It was locked deep within you.

Pyric: Oh, yeah, who's Asura? A friend of yours?

Mahoraga : Don't speak that name so lightly! He is the master of all Devils.

Pyric : Oh! I wish I could meet him. Please thank him for me!

Mahoraga: Hmm, he'll make an excellent pawn. I'll show Asura that my way is better than Nagini's. snakes are not weaker than dragons. May her and her dragons all be destroyed. If I get that kid to take Nagini's place, it will be a lot easier for me. Ha ha ha haha! Ha ha ha!

========

Pteron: Inn

Goku : It's trange that you can't get to sleep!

Sanzo: I don't know why. Sorry for bothering you. It's just there's nothing to do alone.

Goku: Oh, I'm fine. You look fine, too, but aren't you pretty tired? They say that if you get too tired you won't be able to sleep.

Sanzo: Is that so? Then maybe we should go slower tomorrow.

Ryorin : Yaaaaaaa!

Sanzo : That sounded like Ryorin!

Goku : It came from outside!

Sanzo: Ryorin! What happened? Get a hold of yourself.

Ryorin : A ghost... Sanzo! I saw a ghost in the well!!

King : So, you can see me...

Ryorin : Yaaaaa!! There it is again!

Sanzo : He's dressed very well, almost like a king.

King: I am the king of this kingdom. Stuck now in this form...

Goku: King? When were you the king?

King: Up until last month. My minister advised me to secretly explore the town. I was resting at this inn when my Minister turned into a monster and took my body! He drove my soul out, and now I must linger as a spirit.

Sanzo: Then the King in the castle is a fake!

King: I beg of you to go get my body back from me. I'll give you anything you ask.

Sanzo : You don't have to give us anything. We'll take care of the monster. Leave it to us.

```
Goku : I had a feeling you'd say that. Tomorrow we'll go to the castle.
King: Please...I will be grateful...
Ryorin: How can you be so calm? Aren't you scared?
Sanzo: No, if he's not a bad person, why should we be scared?
Goku : You're just a kid!
Ryorin : I'm not a kid! You meanie!
Pteron Castle: Advanced Hall
Sanzo : (Goku, what's going on? Why were we summoned?)
Goku : (It's a trap, of course.)
Sanzo: (What? Then why did we come so easily?)
Goku: (Well, isn't this where we wanted to go?)
King: Welcome. I heard there was a priest from China here. I have a few questions to
      ask.
Sanzo: I claim no special wisdom, Lord. I'm not a high priest.
King: Don't be so modest. We have prepared a banquet for you in the other room.
Goku: Sleeping draughts? Or were you planning to take us out with poison?
King: What?! What are you saying? How dare you!
Goku : Enough with that pitiful charade! We know who you are!
King: Very well. Then I'll just have to take care of you here!
Sanzo: Ryorin! Kikka!
Goku : You're smarter than I gave you credit for! Watch your step. Don't fall in the
      holes!
#########
Battle 23
########
Place : Pteron Castle
Objective : Defeat Master Baa
Enemies : 4x Fighter
         2x Spearman
         2x Archer
         1x Master Baa (BOSS HP: 490 MP: 210)
Treasures: Magic+ potion(7,1)
           Strength potion (2,3)
           Iron helmet (12,3)
```

	0	1		2		3		4		5	(5	7		8		9	10	1	.1	1	.2	13	14	
0		Ι	ı	D							'			 I							•	D			
1			1	D																		D			
2				D							 											D			
3				D		D		D										D		D		D			
4													I	 				 							
5		1	ı											 		1		1	1					Ι	
6		1	ı								 		I	 I					1						 D = Decoration
7														 											C = Chair
8		1	1										l	 		1		l	1					Ι	
9		1	1											 		1		1	1					Ι	
10		1	ı								 		I	 I				 	1						
11		l	I															I	I					1	
12	 -										 							l							
13	 -										 														
l																									I

Strategy: This place is very annoying. You must make a turn around to reach the BOSS and every turn the floors start falling. Have Sanzo summon Cavalier and Goku use Cloud to get out from the surrounding trap. Then have Sanzo and Goku help the other escape from the trap. Master Baa is not too hard to defeat but you must be careful with his magic. Heal if you low on HP.

Baa : I spent years conceiving this trap! Just how long do you think you can avoid it?

If you defeat Baa.

Baa : But that was my greatest trap! I won't believe it! It can't be!

Goku: Whu are you impersonating the king?

Baa: All right, all right! We anted a kingdom controlled by Were.

Sanzo : By Were? What for?

Baa : Because Were are better than humans. What's wrong with the strong governing the weak?

Goku: You idiot! You're saying the strong should do what they want with the weak. So I can kill you and you'll have no complaints.

Baa : No! Please, no!!

Hakkai : It's monsters like you that mahe humans fear us! Gojo: But why did you send for us? Are you one of Taurus's? Baa : Uh, uh... Goku : You were told to capture Sanzo, weren't you?! Baa : Yes! Goku: Tell me one more thing. Where is Cowface hiding? Baa : Storm Mountain... Goku : All right. You pass the word to Cowface. I'm coming after him. Goku: Taurus, you idiot, what are you thinking? Sanzo: Why control humans? I mean, they're weak, but still... King: Ah...what? where am I? I've returned! I wish to thank you. Thanks to you, I've returned to my body. Sanzo : You're welcome. But now we must now be on our way. King: Please wait! At least let me thank you properly. You have obtained a white gold armlet. Sanzo: We thank you for your gift. We must take our leave. At Taurus's Castle. Rhinon: And? That's all you have to say for yourself Baa? Baa: Please! No one would have thought the trap wouldn't catch them! Nyoi : You fool! The fact is that it didn't work! Taurus : And what gives you two the right to yell at him? Nyoi? Rhinon? I recall you two failing as well!!!! Nyoi : P..p..please forgive us! Taurus : Just my luck...to have worthless lieutenants. So, they've already passed through Pteron? Baa : Yes, they have. Taurus : That means they'll be here at Storm Mountain soon. Baa! Baa : Yes, Lord! Taurus : From today, you start helping these idiots. Baa: And what shall we be doing?

Taurus : You will build a trap, bigger and better than that pathetic one at Pteron

get to work! If it isn't ready, you die!

Castle. And it better be done before they reach here...or else! Understand? So,

Rhinon: Yes, sir! Right away! Tessen : Aaa...aa Taurus : Have you found the kid? Tessen: Does this face look like I found the kid? Taurus : Why did he have to run away now when I'm so busy? Tessen: You know, you could help find your son! Taurus : I'm busy! Tessen: Who's more important? Your son or that priest? Be careful how you answer this! Taurus : Would you calm down! He's not a normal child. He's not going to be hurt very easily. Tessen: That's true, but... Taurus : I'll send more of my men to search. Will that satisfy you? Tessen: Well, I guess so. Taurus : You get some rest. You hear me? Tessen: ...all right... ====== Pteron _____ Chemist |------NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION |-----| | Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90 |-----| | HEAL HP+200 | Healing+ potion | 300 |-----| | Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45 |-----| | Magic+ potion | 1000 | HEAL MP+100 |-----| | Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN) |-----|

Genshi : Oh, yeah, do you have any taffy in your store?

|------|

Clerk: Yes, this taffy does well for sore throats.

Sanzo: Master Genshi, is your throat sore?

| Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN

Genshi : No, I just remembered that kikka really likes this taffy. Kikka: But that was when I was a child. Genshi : You don't want it? Well, I guess I'll have to give it to Ryorin. Ryorin : Oh, thank you. We didn't have this where I grew up. You wrap it around and then eat it. Kikka: ...Ryorin... Ryorin : Yes? Kikka : Could I have some? Doio |-----| PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE | LEVEL | |------| Beginner | Cherchen | 10x Fighter | 6 |----| Advanced | Mt. Darkwind | 5x Fighter | 6 | 3x Spearman | | 2x Archer | | Master | Dragon Cliff | 5x Fighter | 6 | 4x Archer | | 1x Master | If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Pteron Dojo. ========== Deadman Gorge ========= Deva : Kannon, come out. Kannon will come out. Kannon: Deva... I do not understand you. What are you... Deva : You did something to that staff, didn't you? You made it so that we can't touch it! That won't matter to Asura. Asura's power is far greater than yours. Kannon: Please, listen to me... Deva : No, you listen! That staff will be Asura's! Your plan ends there! Kannon: Deva, you're not a bad person. No matter how hard you try. Deva : I'm not bad? We will destroy Buddha! To you, that makes us bad now, doesn't it? Kannon: Then why have you not given me to Asura? It's as if you're protecting me somehow.

Deva : Silence! Retuen to your gem!

Nagini : Deva, what are you doing here?

Deva : Nagini, are your wounds healed?

Nagini : No problem. Does Mahoraga know anything more yet?

Deva : He hasn't returned. He's still in the human world. Never mind him. How come you

haven't left yet?

Nagini : Deva, did I hear you say that it would do better if we didn't get the staff?

Deva : That's not what I said. I will take care of it. Return home!

Nagini : Why are you making that face? You must have some reason.

Deva : Reason? Well, maybe it's because I used to be a human. What if I wanted to help

the humans like you desire to help the dragon family.

Nagini : Don't be so stupid! If you betray Asura, even you won't be let off that easily!

Deva : I understand that perfectly. That's enough. Now go!

Deadman Gorge

=========

Sanzo: There is still a long way to Storm Mountain.

Gojo: We are approaching enemy territory. We need to be careful.

Goku : It's possible that Cowface might show himself, but it's too early to say.

Gojo : I don't think that he will show here. He's probably waiting at Storm Mountain.

Sanzo : Why? What makes you so sure?

Gojo : He has more of an advantage if he stays where he is. They will have nowhere to

retreat. They will fight cornered rats.

Sanzo: Taurus is not the only one. I'm worried about the Devils, as well.

Hakkai : They only show up where we find a Guardian. It should be okay, shouldn't it?

Kikka: Ryorin...

Ryorin : I'm okay. I just need to talk to Lady Nagini if we ever meet again.

Pyric: Don't come any closer! Monk, are you the one called Sanzo?

Sanzo : ...Yes...How do you know...

Hakkai : Were...you're one of Taurus's, aren't you?

Pyric : Don't associate me with that cow. I just want that staff, so hand it over

quickly!

Sanzo: Staff? Why do you need the staff?

Pyric : It's none of your business but I was asked to get it. Now give it to me!

Goku : You expect us to say, "Yes, thank you" and hand it over. Get out of here, kid! Pyric : Kid? I'll make you respect the power of this kid! ######### Battle 24 ######## Place : Deadman Gorge Objective : Defeat Kid Pyric Enemies : 3x Lizardman 3x Operator 2x Ghoul 1x Kid Pyric (BOSS HP: 510 MP: 306) Treasures: Charm of health (9,7)Charm of defense (6,3)Kings Helmet(0,1)0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 0 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | R | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 4 | | | T | | | | | | |-----| R = Rock |-----| B = Bridge 6 | | B | | | | | | 8 | | T | | | | | 9 | | R | | | | | | | | T | | I -----I 10 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |-----| Strategy: Don't drop the bridge! That's the easy way to get to the other side. Believe me, the enemies on the other side of the bridge can attack you from far away. Kid Pyric will not cross the bridge so you must cross the bridge to kill him. Have Sanzo summon Luna because he can attacks enemies from far away. Finish the enemies on your left first then kill the enemies crossing the bridge. Be careful with Kid Pyric's attack, Firebomb. This attack can damages a large

area.

The first time Pyric use Firebomb.

Pyric : You're stronger than I expected. I like you! I'm going to let you see what few ever do. Firebomb!

If you defeat Kid Pyric.

Pyric : You are the first to ever do this well against me.

Pyric: I let you win! I let you win! Remember that!

Goku : That kid's pretty quick, running away.

Hakkai : That kid...he's a Were, right? What's he want the staff for?

Kikka : Just like the Devils. He said he was asked. You don't think they've teamed up, do

you?

Sanzo : Devils and Were? Why should they do that?

Gojo: I can think of a few reasons. Probably made some kind of deal.

Goku : For power, or a weapon, or an item, or anything.

Sanzo: But what do the Devils get? Why should thay make a deal?

Ryorin: Lady Nagini couldn't touch the staff. Maybe the rest of them are the same.

Goku : What are those slackards in Heaven doing?! Why are they letting Devils run loose?

Ryorin: Lady Nagini... You were in heaven. What happened?

=======

Pine City

=======

Goku: Cowface, the idiot! He collects tribute from this village in food and supplies, if they don't like it, he kills them. He wasn't that way before.

Sanzo : Do they know anything about Storm Mountain?

Goku: According to them, he lives in a big cave. But no one knows what it's like inside.

Gojo: Let's make some preparations before we go on!

A conjuror will attack Ryorin from behind.

Ryorin : Yaaaaaaa!

Ryorin were captured by them.

Sanzo : Ryorin!

Reikan: It's a pleasure to see you again! I've decided to take back the Princess.

Goku : Is that all you could come up with?

Reikan : It appears it will take some time for the Princess to understand. We need to

spend some quality time together, so I'm taking her back home!

Sanzo : Wait!

Kikka: Wait right there! You say you love her, but have you considered her feelings? No

one can love someone who thinks only of themselves.

Reikan: I don't understand what you are saying. I think only of the Princess. No one loves the Princess as much as I do. She will understand. In time... Farewell!

Sanzo : They're gone. What should we do?

Gojo : He'll follow the river to the sea. In any case, he'll return through Tokhara.

Goku : After them!

Pine City

=======

Store

Equipment

 NAME	===	DDICE (C)	==:	DESCRIPTION
•	'	` ,	•	======================================
Iron armor				DEF +25, SPD -3
Iron helmet		1900	I	DEF +13
Robe of bravery				'
Cap of Intent 		1800		DEF +15, A-SIL
Charm of magic		4000		HEAL MP 5 PER
Beads of wisdom		1800		MGC +4
 Major Heal 		1800		Life level 12
Rose Whip 		2200		Life level 15
FireGuard		2000		Fire level 13
Meteor 		1600		Dirt level 14
IceBlades		1900		Water level 12
Ironskin	 ===	550		Gold level 2

Special

=====================================	===	PRICE (G)	==: 	DESCRIPTION
Steelskin		2500		Gold level 13
Champion's armor		4600		DEF +29, WAR +5
Striding boots	 ===	4300		MOVE +1

------Chemist

```
|-----|
  NAME | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
        300
| Healing+ potion |
           | HEAL HP+200
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
| Magic+ potion | 1000 | HEAL MP+100
|-----|
           | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
      50
| Cure potion
|-----|
| Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN
|-----|
```

Sanzo: Okay, let's get going.

Elder: You in the priest robes, wait.

Sanzo : Yes, how may I help you?

Elder: Where did you get this armor and helmet?

Sanzo: We found them in places on our journey.

Elder: What, I don't believe it! You've gathered the treasures of Emperor. Only one is missing. And that one is not going to be easy to get.

Sanzo: Sir, do you know where this last one is?

Elder: Actually, I use to have it. But... When Taurus's band attacked us they broke into my home and took it to Storm Mountain.

Goku : Oh, Storm Mountain, huh? Would you like us to get it back for you?

Elder: Nah, I don't need it anymore. That was the reason my house kept getting robbed.

Goku : So, if we find it, we get to keep it. Are you sure?

Elder: That's fine with me. Still it's not going to be easy for you to get it back.

Sanzo: I am grateful for your warning. Thank you.

Dojo

```
| Advanced | Deadman Gorge | 4x Fighter |
       | 3x Spearman |
                 | 2x Archer |
|-----|
| Master | Dragon Cliff | 4x Fighter | 6 |
       | 2x Spearman |
| 3x Archer |
                  | 1x Master |
|-----|
If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Pine City Dojo.
=========
Deadman Gorge
==========
Goku : That's as far as you go! Stop right there!
Reikan : .. I didn't expect you to follow. Why?
Sanzo: Please return Ryorin to us. She is coming with us to India!
Reikan : I would have forgiven you if you had just left us alone. Well, it's better for
      the Princess if you're not around. Prepare yourself!
Reikan will turned into his Were form, Mad Turtle.
#########
Battle 25
########
Place : Deadman Gorge
Objective : Defeat Mad Turtle
Enemies : 2x Lizardman
      4x Bug
      1x Conjuror
      1x Mad Turtle (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures : Magic armor(7,10)
       Beads of bravery(4,4)
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
0 | | | | | | | | | |
1 | R | | | | | | | | | | | |
 3 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| B = Bridge
6 | | B | | | | | |
```

			 									-
8		-	Γ	'	-			-	-			
			 									-
9		R				-		-	- 1	T		
			 									-
10		1	- 1		1	1	R	.	1		1	
			 									-

Strategy: Put one of your character(I suggest Goku) in front of the bridge so the enemies can't cross the bridge and have to fight your character first to get passed. Kill the enemies on your right first then kill one by one monsters crossing the bridge. If Mad Turtle is on the bridge, drop the bridge to make a lot of damage on him.

If you defeat Mad Turtle, he will changed back into human form.

Reikan : I've never been so insulted in my life.

Goku : Well, what should we do with him?

Ryorin: Let me talk to him.

Reikan : Princess...

Ryorin : You're awake? Will you listen to me for once?

Reikan: ...I will...

Ryorin : I don't think you are a bad person. But I'll never like you like that. Being talked to like you do, it just bothers me.

Reikan : Frogive me for that. Still, I... I did not know what to do! No one would tell me what I was supposed to do!

Goku : What are you talking about! That's not something someone tells you!

Ryorin: Anyway! Go home! And tell my father not to worry.

Reikan : I...

Ryorin : What?

Reikan : I cannot! I do not care if you do not return my feelings. Let me reamin at your side.

Hakkai : Wow! He's still so intense!

Reikan : If you will not allow me that, then kill me! Here! Now!

Sanzo : Ryorin, I feel sorry for him! Let's take him along.

Ryorin: ...Yes, all right... But only if he doesn't talk about marriage.

Reikan: Really! Oh, thank you! I will do my best!

Hakkai: What? Crocodile tears?

Goku : Ah ha ha. You know, you two should get along just fine!

```
Ryorin: Watch it!
Prince Reikan has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.
==========
Storm Mountain
==========
Sanzo : Look! Over there! Isn't that Lady Tessen?
Goku : Cowface's wife... What do you want?
Tessen: What do you mean?! I heard you were coming so I've been waiting for you! I'm
     going to destroy you! I owe you a beating!
Goku : Forget it! It'll just end up like before. Just take us to Cowface.
Tessen : Just you wait! Today I'm not fooling around.
Tessen will turned into her Were form, Scorpio.
#########
Battle 26
########
Place : Storm Mountain
Objective : Defeat Scorpio
Enemies : 4x Lizardman
      3x Operator
      1x Conjuror
      1x Scorpio(BOSS HP: ???)
Treasures : Magic+ potion(6,8)
       Charm of defense+(9,0)
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
   |-----|
1 | | | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
 |-----|
3 | T | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| R = Rock
                   | | R | | | |
6 | | | | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
 |-----|
```

```
10 | | | | | | | | | | | | |
```

Strategy: Kill the lizardman first. They are very annoying. Have Goku use Cloud to reach upper terrain and change Rorin into Were form and kill all the lizardman. The rest of your party killed the other enemies. Scorpio is very annoying. She can deals a lot of damage. Heal if you low on HP.

If you defeat Scorpio, she will changed back into her human form.

Tessen: Losing twice to the same people? I must be getting old.

Tessen: It's all your fault! If you hadn't showed up...

Goku : What? Don't worry. We're not going to kill you.

Tessen: I'm not talking about me! It's all your fault!

Tessen: My son's missing, and it's your fault!

Sanzo: Your son? What about your son?

Goku : Why blame us? It was your son's choice, right?

Tessen: What're you saying? What if he was kidnapped? My baby...

Sanzo: If you promise to be good, we'll help you look for your son.

Goku : What? Why should we do that?

Sanzo: She's worried. You said Taurus was like your brother. The child is your nephew.

Goku : Nephew, huh? I guess that's true.

Tessen : Really? You'll really help me look for him?

Sanzo: Yes, but first we have to go talk to Lord Taurus.

Goku : Yeah, we have to make sure he stops bothering the humans.

Tessen: Is that all? Let me handle that. I'll talk to him, right now. Okay, I'm going.

I'll be right back after we're through talking.

Sanzo : I wonder if this is right. We were told to wait.

Hakkai : Hey, this might be easier than we thought.

Goku : We've waited long enough already!

Ryorin : Maybe Lady Tessen let herself be persuaded...

Kikka: Yes, that is something we need to consider.

Hakkai : Hey, that may be so, but at the moment I can't see a thing. Do we have a light?

??? : How rude of me. Let me give you some light.

```
Hakkai : Ah...who was that?!
Nyoi : Only a thief would sneak into someone's house.
Goku: What! A bandit calling us thieves. Ridiculous!
Gojo: What are you cowardly dogs doing in a place like this anyway?
Ryorin : Can't you tell? They've come to welcome and guide us. Thank you!
Baa : Keep talking! You'll regret it soon enough!
Rhinon: Try this on for size!
You will see a big ball passing through the road.
Hakkai : If that big ball hits us, we'll be squashed flat!
Nyoi : Hahahahaha! I warned you!
Rhinon: this trap took all of our men a half year to build!
Ryorin: This is so stupid, I can't think of anything to say.
Baa : Hey Jiko! Change into Sanzo!
Jiko : Right!
Jiko will changed into Sanzo.
Fake : With me here, you don't have to worry about healing! Just leave it to me!
Nyoi : That's what I like, obedience. You're great, unlike the original! All right, let's
      destroy these insolent intruders!
########
Battle 27
########
Place : Maze Hall
Objective : Defeat all enemies
Enemies : 1x Baa
        1x Windy
         1x Tigra
         1x Rhinon
         1x Nyoi
         1x Fake Sanzo(Jiko)
Treasures : N/A
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
  1 | | | | | | | | | |
```

3	 		 	 	 	 	 	 	 		
4			l	l	l	l	1	l	1	I	
5	 	1	I	I	I	I	1	I	1	I	
6			I	I	I	I	l	I	l	I	
7			I	I	I	I	l	I	l	I	
8			I	I	I	I	l	I	l	I	
9			I	I	I	I	l	I	l	I	
10				I	ı	I		I	1	1	
11			I	I	I	I	l	I	I	I	
12			I	I		l			I	I	
13			I	I	I		l	I	I	I	
14			I	I	I	I	l	I	I	I	
15	 		I	I	I	I	l	I	l	I	
16	 		I	I	l	I	l	I	l	I	
17	 		I	I	l	1	l	I	l	I	
				I	ı	I		I	1	1	

Strategy: Can you imagine all the bosses you have fought were in this battle? One is quite hard but six of them. Windy use StunWind that can numbed you. Baa use magic attack. Tigra use ThunderStrike. Nyoi use LifeSteal that can absorbed your HP and numbed you. Fake Sanzo(Jiko) will heal all the enemies. Rhinon use IronRing that can make your OFF down. What matter worse, there is a rolling ball that can make a lot of damage. Bring a lot of healing+ potion in this battle and heal if you low on HP.

Nyoi : Ever since Chin Lodge, you've been getting in my way. I shall repay you now for all the humiliation!

Baa : I've been waiting for this day since you drove me from Pteron Castle! This time you shall not avoid my trap!

Rhinon : Yeah, you got luck at Mire River. You just wait, I'm gonna repay you in full!

Sanzo : The ball comes out of that dragon head over there. Those small bridges that connect the long halls rise and fall. You have to carefully determine the ball's path before you move.

Nyoi : You are strong. I have to admit that.

Rhinon: But you still don't stand a chance against the boss.

Baa : Well so much for the opening act. We're out of here!

Nyoi : Let's go! Ryorin: They ran off! Sanzo: It looks that way... Nyoi : Oh. I almost forgot! We can't be making it too easy for you, now can we? See ya... or not! Goku : Hey! Not the dark again! Gojo: I can't believe how petty some can be! Tessen : Give it up already! How long are you going to keep doing this? Just give it up! Taurus : Quiet! Is that kid all you care about? His safety is everything? Tessen: Yes! Who cares about the humans. Our son is more important. Taurus : I said quiet! I don't care if you are my wife. I'm not giving this up! Sanzo: Have you been fighting this whole time? Goku : Hey, Cowface! You've gotten pretty old in 500 years. Taurus : You stupid monkey! Don't think you can come in here and lord it over me like before. Goku: What's going on? You suddenly get aspirations of becoming King of the humans? Taurus : Exactly. Humans should be our cattle. Sanzo: Why would you want such a thing? Taurus : Monkey, you've noticed it, too. Something has changed in the past 15 years. Heaven is in turmoil. Our power grows stronger and stronger. This is our time! I will be KING! Goku : You fool! You, king? Don't make me laugh. Taurus : Goku... Unlike humans we Were are few in number. I need as many friends as I can. Why don't you join me? I'll make you my General. Goku : Don't be an idiot. Haven't you heard a word I've said? Taurus : I guess our conversation is over. If you're not with me, you're against me. Tessen: Darling, stop this! You're living in a dream. Taurus : Shut up!! Hakkai : Get ready! Sanzo: we must not lose!!

######## Battle 28 ########

```
Place : Fog Cave
Objective : Defeat Lord Taurus
Enemies : 3x Ghoul
     2x Lizardman
     2x Operator
     2x Sorcerer
     1x Lord Taurus (BOSS HP: 700 MP: 100)
Treasures: Healing+ potion(2,6)
      Magic+ potion (8,6)
       Emperor Soul(5,0)
  0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 | P | | * | C | * | | P | |
 _____
4 | | | | | | | | | | |
5 | | | | | | | | | | |
 | | | * | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| P = Pole
 9 | | | | | | | | |
10 | | | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
11 | | | | | | | | | |
12 | | | | | | | | |
13 | | | | | | | |
14 |
            Strategy: Kill all the Ghoul first and then the lizardman. The Operator will use Cannon
      to make damage on you. So kill the Operator after that the Sorcerer. Surround
      Lord Taurus and defeat him. If you have surrounded him, Great Bull is not too
      hard to defeated.
```

hard to defeated.

If you defeat Lord Taurus.

Taurus : I see now why my minions did not defeat you. However, you made one big mistake, that is... you made me mad!!!

Taurus will turned into his Were form, Great Bull.

If you defeat Great Bull, he will changed back into his human form.

Taurus : It's not over yet!

Goku : You even stopped using the nickname I gave you, Happy Bull.

Taurus : Goku! Kill me already!

Goku : Not a chance. You're still one of mine, you know!

Tessen : Taurie...

Taurus : I'm sorry about before! Are you okay?

Tessen: Please let it go! Who wants to rule humans anyway? Let's go back to how we were before. We used to have fun together! I don't want you to die for somethink like this! Don't leave the boy and me alone!

Goku : Hey, Cowface! Let Were be Were and humans, human. That's better all around! There's always someone stronger. Who cares?

Taurus : Sorry! I guess I went a bit crazy!

Sanzo : I'm so happy! Okay, now let's go find your son!

Taurus: Huh...why should you help with that?

Sanzo : We promised your wife. She was pretty worried.

Taurus : You're strange for a human. Well, I guess that's what Goku sees in you.

Pyric : Pops... Looks like you haven't changed! You're still a loser!

Kid Pyric stole your staff.

Sanzo : Hey, my staff!

Pyric: Thanks for the staff! See ya!

Sanzo : What!? Wasn't that... Pops? You mean that was your son?

Goku : Don't just stand there! He took the staff!

Taurus: What happened to that kid!

Tessen: Honey! Let's join the search! Our boy was acting strange!

Taurus: We'll go with you! It's our son! We can't just sit by and do nothing!

Sanzo : Thank you. We can use your help!

Taurus : Okay! He's pretty fast so we'd better get going!

Lord Taurus has joined the party! You can see the details if you press 0 button.

Lady Tessen has joined the party! You can see the details if you press O button.

Now go to Frontier City. It will end Chapter 2 and start Chapter 3.

|-----|
| Chapter 3: The Promised Land |

Kannon : Deva, can you hear me?

Deva : Come out.

Kannon will appear in front of Deva.

Deva : What do you want?

Kannon: I wish to ask you something. If you truly wanted to, you could easily take the Guardians! But you're not. Why? What is your reason? In truth, it feels more like you don't want them taken.

Deva: Asura commanded me to get the Guardians. So I will get them. But even without the Guardians, there is nothing that can stop Asura's plan. I simply dislike putting effort into something that has no purpose!

Kannon: Deva, that is not entirely true. There is something else. It feels to me...like you are hiding something!

Deva : Let us talk of the past...

Deva : The fighting is over! ...what a waste...

Deva : Woman! If you had only stayed hiding, I would have let you go!

Deva will killed the woman.

Deva : What did you have there? ...a baby... She was trying to protect...a baby.

Deva : That child was Sanzo. I killed the mother. I didn't want to kill the child as well... Conscience, if you will...

Kannon : How do you know that was Sanzo. Are you the one...?

Deva : Enough! Return to your gem!

Kannon : Deva...wait...

Lady Kannon will be back into the gem.

Yaksa : I saw that Deva!

Deva : Yaksa! What are you doing here?

Yaksa: Lord Asura is angry thet you are taking so long. Now he'll be even more angry!

Not only did you balk from killing a little brat, but you have been hiding

Kannon.

Deva : Tell him if you like.

Yaksa: You think our Lord Asura likes you. But even you won't get away with this! You know, that's one of the things I really dislike about you! You were nothing but a human, spilling your guts out on the battlefield!

```
Deva : Asura...what will you do?
=========
Frontier City
=========
Sanzo: We lost him!
Goku : He couldn't have gotten much farther than this. He's here somewhere.
Taurus : I can't feel his presence. He must be hiding in a hole somewhere.
Tessen: Should we split up and look for him?
Goku : No! We should stay together in case we get attacked.
Kikka: I'll ask about any good hiding places in the area.
Kikka will ask the townspeople.
Kikka: Three years ago there was an earthquake. A village was completely destroyed.
Goku: What does that have to do with anything? Is there any place to hide around here?
Kikka: Oh, sorry! The earthquake made large caves in the mountain.
Sanzo: Then, that must be where he is.
Kikka: The lava flows inside the caves make it very dangerous.
Gojo: Not lava again...
Goku: It's probably pretty hot. Gojo, why don't you leave this one to us?
Gojo: No way! I'm going, too.
=========
Frontier City
=========
Store
Equipment
|-----
                            DESCRIPTION
             | PRICE (G) |
     NAME
|-----|
             -
                 2700 | DEF +25, SPD -3
|-----|
| Steel armor
            | 3900 | DEF +30
|-----|
| Robe of light
             2400 | DEF +20, HEAL HP 25 |
|-----|
| Iron helmet
            | 1900 | DEF +13
|-----
                 3000 | HEAL HP 15 PER
| Charm of health |
```

|-----|

Group Heal
Major Heal
StoneBlood
Divine Spear 2000 Gold level 16
Heal
Cure
Special
=====================================
======== Life
WaterPure 2700 Water level 15
Charm of Defense+ 7000 DEF +11
Armor of light 5600 DEF +32, HEAL HP 20
Clerk: Well Boss, it's thanks to you we are able to live like this. Taurus: I told you to stop calling me boss Tessen: Umm, didn't you give up on the King thing! Taurus: Oh, that's right. Old habits die hard. Sanzo: Oh, do you know this storekeeper? Tessen: Yes, this young lady used to make a lot of money for me. Clerk: Ahh, Lady Tessen. That was a long time ago. Taurus: She would fight until she was covered in blood. Tessen: Don't say such gruesome things so loud. Hakkai: Whwhat a scary person. Clerk: Did you say something? Sanzo: Hey, Hakkai. Let's go already! Chemist
======== NAME

```
| Healing potion | 70 | HEAL HP+90
|-----|
| Healing+ potion | 300 | HEAL HP+200
I -----I
        | 250 | HEAL MP+45
| Magic potion
|-----|
| Magic+ potion | 1000 | HEAL MP+100
|-----|
| Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
|-----|
          100
| Destone potion |
             | HEAL STN
Smith
____
You can strengthen your weapon up to level 4.
_____
FORGE LEVEL 4
| NAME | EQUIPPED BY | COST |
| Nyolbo
     | Son Goku | 3000 | |
|---|---|---|
| Iron Rake | Cho Hakkai | 2800 |
|-----|
| Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 2800 |
|-----|
|-----|
| HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 3100 |
|-----|
| Starbless | So Kinrei | 2900 |
|-----|
| Miststave | So Ginrei | 2900 |
|-----|
| Waterstick | Chin Genshi | 2900 |
|-----|
| WingFlight | P. Reikan | 2900 |
|-----|
| Leveler | Lord Taurus | 2900 |
|-----|
| Tigerblade | Lady Tessen | 2900 |
Dojo
|-----
| LEVEL | PLACE | ENEMIES | PARTY SIZE |
|-----|
| Beginner | Cherchen
             | 4x Fighter |
 1
             | 3x Spearman |
|-----|
| Advanced | Storm Mountain | 4x Fighter |
```

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Frontier City Dojo.

Sanzo: This was tiring...

Reikan: I can't believe you're giving up so easily. I can not allow my precious Ryorin to stay with such a pitiful excuse for a man. You should give up already. You and the girl just don't match.

Ryorin: You know, you should just shut up!

Reikan: But, Ryorin, don't look so mad! Still, that look is beautiful, too.

Ryorin: It's none of your business, but I like protecting men weaker than me! So, I don't care at all if Sanzo is weak! Let's just leave this place and go somewhere, Sanzo!

Sanzo: ...Okay...

Reikan: What's happening here? I don't understand what just happened.

Star Cave

Sanzo : Do you think he'd be in a place like this? It's so hot..

Taurus : This is perfect for him.

Tessen: Boy! If you're here, come out! It's your mother.

Pyric : You don't have to yell, I can hear everything you're saying!

Sanzo : Give me the staff back. Even if you have it, you can't use it.

Pyric : You're wrong. I need this so I can become a Devil.

Tessen: What are you saying, child?!

Taurus : How are you going to become a Devil?! You don't know what you're talking about.

Pyric : Be quiet! I'm not like you. I'm tired of being a monster. I will become a Devil, and I will be stronger than ever.

Taurus : You're being foolish.

Taurus will hit Pyric and the staff fall down to the lava river.

Pyric : No!

Taurus : You dropped it!

Sanzo: That staff was important. I got it from Lady Kannon.

```
The staff will be floating from the lava river.
Sanzo : The staff... It's come back to me.
Goku : Wow, that's some staff. I'm surprised it didn't melt.
Sanzo: It's not broken and it's not even hot! I'm so relieved!
Pyric : Give it back!
Taurus : Stop kid, it's not yours.
Pyric: I'll get that back no matter what!
########
Battle 29
########
Place : Star Cave
Objective : Defeat Kid Pyric
Enemies : 4x Ghoul
    3x Bug
    2x Dinoman
    1x Kid Pyric (BOSS HP: 710 MP: 320)
Treasures: White Gold Armlet(8,0)
  0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14
 |-----| C = Treasure Chest
              - 1
                  10 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
```

Strategy: Defeat the closest enemies first. Dinoman is very annoying because it can

shoot from greater range and do a lot of damage, kill it as fast as you can. Every turn you will earn damage 10 points HP because of the extreme heat. After you kill all the enemies at the top, move one person to the elevator(6,4) and go down. The enemy will come approaching you. If you have archer above you can shoot them easily to make a major damage. Do this to Kid Pyric as well.

Turn 1

Pyric : Mom, how come you're here?

Tessen : It's my job as a mother to take care of my son. That, and I owe this priest.

Come back! I'll smooth things over with your father.

Pyric : Sorry, I can't do that! My future is hanging on this! I'm sorry, mom.

Tessen: Why? Where did I go wrong?

Pyric : Aahhh. Dang it!

Tessen: Baby! Are you okay?

Taurus : You idiot! I oughta pound you!

Tessen: Honey, don't scold him! It's not his fault, someone tricked him!

Pyric : Shut up! I'm going to be a Devil! I'll be stronger than all of you!

Tessen: Give it a rest! You're my baby boy! Don't be stupid!

Sanzo : How were you supposed to become a Devil? Who did you talk to?

Pyric : I didn't ask his name. It was a guy with green hair...his face was half

covered...

Goku : ...Mahoraga...

Kikka : Do you realize what you're saying? Do you want to be the enemy of Buddha?

Pyric : What's wrong with that? I want to be strong!

Taurus : You blame fool! Take this!

Pyric will be disappeared.

Pyric : Asura!

Tessen: What did you do with him? Where did you put him?

Taurus : I put him in this gem! Let him cool off in there!

Sanzo : Who's Asura?

Goku : Don't know... A Devil?

======

Stone Mt.

=======

```
Sanzo: What? Was the earthquake this bad?
Kikka: How many people died here...
Goku : Let's hurry up and get out of here.
Mahoraga: Leaving already!
Sanzo: Mahoraga! I'm not giving you the staff!
Mahoraga : Well, looks like the kid screwed up. And I had such plans for that boy.
Ryorin: Your plans don't matter at all.
Mahoraga : Oh, is that so? Remember, it was he that wanted to join us. But it doesn't
       matter. You've become a distraction. You're going to die here.
Hakkai : Aren't you forgetting something! The staff... You can't touch the staff!
Mahoraga : I don't have to touch the staff. That's what thses others are for. I didn't
       really want to do this, but you leave me no choice. See my true form and
       despair!
Mahoraga will change into a flying dragon.
#########
Battle 30
########
Place : Stone Mountain
Objective : Defeat Mahoraga
Enemies : 3x Wolfman
      3x Dinoman
       2x Operator
       1x Mahoraga (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures: Emperor's Crown (13, 12)
      1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15
  |-----
      | | S | | |
```

9		1	S	I	1	1	1	1	1	I	I	I	1	I	I	
10		1	I	I	1	1	1	1	1	I	I	I	1	I	I	
11		1	I	I	1	S	1	1	1	I	I	S	1	I	I	
12		1	I	I	1	1	1	1	1	I	I	I	1	S	I	
13	1					1	1	1	1	I	I	I	1	I	I	

Strategy: Kill the closest enemy first from your location. Dinoman is very annoying, try to kill them as soon as possible. Mahoraga will attack you all the time with his strongest spell, it will do a major damage. After you kill all the henchman, you can concentrate your attack on Mahoraga.

Hakkai : Yeah! We won!

Mahoraga : You think so, do you?

Hakkai : Aaaahh!

Mahoraga : We won't die! We can't die! Your pitiful lives will soon be over...Laugh while

you still can!

Mahoraga will be disappeared.

Goku : He's just blowing steam!

Gojo: I don't know. It didn't sound like it to me.

Hakkai : You mean he's serious? What's it mean then?

Sanzo : They're laying a trap for us? Isn't that what it means?

Ryorin: No! Lady Nagini's not like that! She's not like that one!

Kikka: Ryorin... I'm sure she has a reason! Don't worry!

Ryorin: That's right! That has to be right!

At somewhere else.

Nagini : Deva...Mahoraga has not yet returned. We can't just let him run free.

Deva : I guess it can't be helped. Let's go look for him.

Garda : I found him collapsed outside!

Nagini : Mahoraga! What happened?

Mahoraga : Don't touch me!

Deva : What happened? You ran off without telling me!

Mahoraga : I failed.

Deva : Those wounds...You fought in your true form. You won't be able to move for a while

while.

Mahoraga: Please... don't tell Asura...

Apsara : What happened? Mahoraga, you're all hurt!

Vala: Tsk, Tsk...How embarrassing! You fought in your real form and lost, didn't you?

Mahoraga: Please I beg you, keep it a secret.

Deva : No one will speak of this! Asura does not need to know!

Vala : Oh! Why? We're not suppose to lose our fights?

Apsara : You lost to that little boy, didn't you? And you call yourself a Devil!

Deva : Stop it, Apsara. Just don't tell Asura about this. He's very busy. He doesn't need this to worry about as well.

Vala: The dear friend of Asura says this. We hear and obey.

Nagini : Let me treat his wounds...

Mahoraga: I told you not to touch me!

Deva : Garda, help him.

Garda : Yes.

======= Midnight Tor

========

Ryorin : Isn't it a bit cold here?

Gojo: If my memory serves me right, this used to be the hottest place in India.

Hakkai: If you want to know something about a place, ask the natives. Excuse me. Can I ask you something?

Girl : Yes, how may I help you?

Hakkai : This is our first time here. Isn't it a bit cold?

Girl : Yes, nearby we have a mountain where snow falls the whole year round.

Kikka: Even in India snow falls?

Girl : Yes. In fact, the mountain is so tall they call it God's footstool.

Goku : I thought India was a hot place.

Sanzo : I guess there's some things you just don't know until you go there.

Hakkai : We want to go to the Thunder Temple.

Girl: You'll have to go over Ice Peak to Port Town. I hear that from there you cross another mountain to get to Thunder Temple.

Ryorin: What! You mean we have to climb over this snow-capped mountain?

Goku : It's no good to complain about it. If that's what it takes, that's what we do! Ryorin: Well... I guess you're right. Girl : I heard that there was a blizzard at the top of the mountain about a week ago. If you actually are going to climb the mountain, you better take care. Sanzo: Thank you very much. ========= Midnight Tor ========= Store ____ Equipment |-----| | PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION NAME |------| \mid Robe of colors \mid 3600 \mid DEF +22, HEAL HP 15 \mid |-----| | Helmet of bravery| 2500 | DEF +17 |-----| | Cap of Attainment| 2700 | DEF +20, MGC +4 |-----| | Charm of magic | 4000 | HEAL MP 5 PER |-----| | 2000 | LUCK +6 | Luck stone |-----| | Book of wisdom | 2400 | MO +4 |-----| | Blazeball | 2900 | Fire level 19 |-----| | 2500 | Dirt level 19 |-----| | 2700 | Gold level 19 | Swordmist |-----| | WinterBreath | 2900 | Water level 18 |-----| | RockShield | 900 | Dirt level 5 |-----| Special

=====================================		RICE (G)	======================================
Group Strength	I	2900	Fire level 16
UltraPoison	I	3500	Water level 21
Band of magic+	I	5000	MD +11
Flying Sash		5000	MOVE Cloud
==========			=======================================

```
| Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 4000 |
|-----|
              | 4200 |
| Moonpole | Sa Gojo
|-----|
| HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 4300 |
|-----|
| Starbless | So Kinrei | 4200 |
|-----|
| Miststave | So Ginrei | 4200 |
|-----|
| Waterstick | Chin Genshi | 4200 |
|-----|
| WingFlight | P. Reikan | 4200 |
|-----|
       | Lord Taurus | 4200 |
| Leveler
|-----|
| Tigerblade | Lady Tessen | 4200 |
```

If you try to forge again your weapon although your weapon level is already 5.

Smith: You want to improve it? Sorry, I'm not good enough for that. I friend of mine told me about something called Star Ore. Said it had some special powers. It is said that a weapon forged with that ore gains unlimited power. But there is no one who has ever seen it. Maybe it's in some remote place. Or maybe...no, that would be to dangerous. The other problem is that good smiths seem to be getting scarce. Even if you had that ore, you might not find someone who could use it! Odds are aginst you, but still you should first try to find Star Ore.

----Dojo

========			==
LEVEL	PLACE	ENEMIES PARTY SIZ	E
Beginner	Hawk Isle 	3x Fighter 6 1x Spearman 2x Archer	==
Advanced	Mire River 	4x Fighter 6 2x Spearman 2x Archer	I I I
Master 	Mire River 	4x Fighter 6 2x Spearman 2x Archer 1x Master	

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Midnight Tor Dojo.

You will get this conversation after the conversation in Smith.

Master : You're good, but your weapons are obviously insufficient.

Goku : Hey, you! If you keep saying such things you're gonna regret it!

Master: Sorry, sorry. When I see your weapons I remember a story about the ultimate weapon. If I've said unnecessary things and hurt your feelings, I'm sorry.

Sanzo : Don't worry about it. But tell me, what's this ultimate weapon?

Master: I don't remember exactly. It's a myth I heard from my grandpa. The myth says that there's an ore that can make an ultimate weapon.

Sanzo: Is that the Star Ore?

Master: I think that's what it is called. If you want to hear the whole story ask my grandpa. He's the chemist at Frontier City.

Sanzo: The chemist at Frontier City, huh? Thank you!

Frontier City

Chemist

Ryorin : Isn't Midnight Tor's dojo master your grandchild?

Clerk: That's right. He was incorrigible as a kid. He hated house work, so he trained in the martial arts. He became a Dojo master.

Kikka : I heard from your grandson. He said something about Star Ore...

Clerk: Star Ore?! That's a name I haven't heard for a long time.

Sanzo: You know about it, then?

Clerk: Yes, I know it very well. I may be an old man now, but... I used to be a pirate raiding on the east sea. Why when I was young.....

Goku : We don't have time for your stories! Just tell us about the Star Ore!

Clerk: How insulting! I no longer wish to talk to you. Leave now!

Hakkai : You can't mean it! We came back just to hear about the Star Ore.

Clerk: I don't care why you came. I dislike those who have no manners. If you think hard, you might get something from what I said.

Sanzo: Something...I wonder if it has anything to do with his being a pirate.

=======

Ice Peak

Ryorin: Oh, I'm so cold! We're not getting anywhere.

Sanzo : Are you okay? Let me help you.

Goku : Sanzo, if you help her, we'll never get anywhere. Here, hold on to me.

Kikka: Look! I think someone is watching.

Hakkai : Oh no! It's one of those Devils.

```
Sanzo: Who are you? I'm not giving you the staff.
Deva : So, you are Sanzo.
Gojo: He seems different from the others. Are you sure he's one of them?
Deva : My name is Deva. I came to offer my apologies. Mahoraga was out of line.
Sanzo: You didn't come to steal the staff?
Deva : I want the staff, but I will not take it by force. Sanzo, bring the staff and come
    with me. Let's not fight needlessly.
Goku : It's the same thing! You're not getting the staff!
Deva : Going forward will just bring you pain. You should just give up now.
Sanzo: I have no idea what you're talking about! All I know is that the staff is mine!
Deva : It can't be avoided. I shall fight you. You shall find your rest in this frozen
    earth.
########
Battle 31
########
Place : Ice Peak
Objective : Defeat Deva
Enemies : 3x Crowman
      3x Operator
       2x Sorcerer
       1x Deva(BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures : N/A
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9
 | T | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
1 | | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----|
4 | | T | T | | |
 |-----|
6 | R | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| T = Tree
    9 | | | | | | | |
10 | | R | | | | |
```

Strategy: Don't go toward them, just stay in your place. They will come to you. Attack the closest enemies approaching you. Be careful with Deva's attacks. He can make a major damge to your party. But other than that, this battle is easy.

The first time Deva attacked your party.

Deva : You might be strong, but compared to us you're weaklings! You know, I don't like being forced to fight people weaker than me. But you leave me no choice.

If you defeated Deva.

Deva : Sanzo! I see you've some good friends.

Deva: I see... I never expected you to be this strong! Still, I won't hold it against you. Forget about Kannon and the Guardians and go home!

Deva will be disappeared.

Ryorin: What's going on? He was not even hurt!

Gojo : He was playing with us.

Hakkai : Different... This one is totally different!

Sanzo : Still...he didn't seem like he was trying to kill us... Just what did he want?

Goku : I hate this! Just who are these people?!

Kikka : Well, it's no good staying here. Let's get over the mountain.

At somewhere else.

Nagini : Deva. What happened? Did you get the staff?

Deva : No. I fought them, but they are strong. I see why Mahoraga lost.

Yaksa : Don't give me that! You really didn't try, did you?

Asura will appeared.

Asura : Deva... So you're back.

Deva : Yes. But I didn't get the staff. Forgive me.

Asura: Ohhh! You mean even you couldn't take it easily! They must really be something.

Yaksa : Lord Asura! He didn't really try very hard. Let me do it.

Asura : Don't raise your voice like that. All right! Go ahead. Vala! Apsara! You go as well.

Apsara: Why? Yaksa can do it by himself.

Vala : Apsara be quiet. Let's do what Lord Asura says.

Deva : No, wait. Let me do it! This time I will not fail.

Asura: No! I have a job for you to do. Something came up that I must see to.

Deva : Nagini, do whatever you have to do, but get that staff. Just don't kill them.

Nagini : Are you serious? Are you sure you want to do this?

Deva : You don't want the dragon girl to die, do you?

Nagini : All right. But this is only a temporary solution, especially for you.

Asura: Deva... What happened to Kannon?

Deva : ...I can explain...

Asura : I give her to you. Do as you will with her.

Cart Plains

========

Sanzo : We'll reach Thunder Temple soon. I wonder what kind of place it is.

Gojo: Goku, don't you know? You said you've been to heaven before.

Goku : How should I know. When I went, I flew there.

Ryorin: What are you so uptight about?

Goku : Shut up! How come you're not? We have Devils all around us.

Sanzo : We all know that, but it doesn't mean we have to take it out on each other.

Goku : You don't understand! Why are these Devils so close to the entrance to heaven? You know. Maybe something happened to Thunder Temple. No! To heaven.

Kikka: Stop it! I don't want to think about that.

Hakkai: Goku, calm down. We knew there was something wrong from the very beginning. If we didn't like it, we'd have gone home a long time ago. But we've come this far, we just have to keep going.

Goku : Sorry. I don't know what's wrong with me. Maybe I'm scared. For me, I'm fine. But I don't want anyone else to die. I couldn't stand it.

Hakkai: We've already lived a long time. It wouldn't be bad to go out with a blast. As long as Sanzo's all right. As long as we get him to Lady Kannon.

Sanzo: Stop it! No one is going to die. If I thought that, I'd go home right now.

Asha : Help me!

```
Kikka: What's wrong?
Goku: Good timing. I feel like a fight right now.
Goku will kill the monsters.
Sanzo : Don't worry! You're fine now.
Kikka: What's your name?
Asha: Asha. I'm from Thunder Temple.
Kikka: How did you come so far? Where are your parents?
Asha: My father was just killed.
Sanzo: You poor thing...
Asha: My father was going to work in a far country, and I came with him. We met
       monsters...
Kikka: And your mom?
Asha: She's at home.
Kikka: So your home is fine? And your mom is fine?
Asha: Yes, she's waiting at home.
Ryorin : See! Thunder Temple is fine. Goku, you worry too much.
Goku : Strange...
Sanzo: We're going to the Temple. Would you like us to take you there?
Asha: Thank you...
Port Town
_____
Sanzo: What's this smell?
Ryorin: It's the smell of the port. The sea is really close. It's been a long time.
Goku : That's right. Sanzo, you've never been to the sea before.
Sanzo: Umm. Before I came on this trip I had never left the temple.
Gojo: And we've been travelling inland. You should go take a look at the sea.
Hakkai : Yeah! I want to go too. I want to go check out the fish and the seafood.
Goku : To you it doesn't matter where you are. All you think about is food.
Sanzo: Asha, be careful. You'll get lost.
Apsara : My, such a cute child. What's his name?
Vala : Be careful you don't get lost.
```

```
Sanzo: What are you doing here?
Apsara : It's nice to see you again, too. And you remember us, how nice!
Vala: How sweet of you to bring the staff all this way for us.
Sanzo: Asha, don't go over there.
Sanzo will get attacked.
Goku : Sanzo!!
Vala: That's right...we cannot touch the staff.
Goku : Don't you dare!
Apsara: Don't you know when to give up? I should bring this town down around your ears!
Kikka: Stop it! The town has nothing to do with this!
Vala: Aaaa...how caring of you. Fine, we'll not fight in this little place.
Apsara: My love! What are you saying?
Vala : Don't worry, there is only one road to Thunder Temple. We'll wait at Wing Rise.
Apsara : Don't even think you can escape us!
Kikka: Sanzo! Are you all right?
Sanzo: Ugh...Ye..yes I'm all right. Is Asha safe?
Ryorin: Asha is fine! You have to stop doing things like that!
Sanzo : I'm just glad he's safe!
Gojo : I can't believe you sometimes!
Kikka: Asha, stay close to Sanzo!
Asha : Okay...
Hakkai : But what are we supposed to do from here...
Goku : Just as he said! If that's the only road, then that's the way we have to go!
Gojo: But their confidence worries me. We should prepare here before we go on!
Sanzo: You're right.
=======
Port Town
=======
Store
____
```

Equipment

NAME				DESCRIPTION
Dragon armor		5100		
Sage robe		3300	Ī	DEF +26, HEAL MP 10
Winged crown		3200	I	
Armlet of Bravery	<i>7</i>	3000	I	OFF +4
Charm of Defense				
Band of magic				MD +5
Lightning				Life level 21
				Dirt level 22
DivineBolt				Gold level 22

Special

=====================================	===== PI	RICE (G)		DESCRIPTION
Life		3500	Life	level 18
Inferno		3700	Fire	level 22
Charm of magic+		8500	HEAL	MP 10 Per
Charm of Health+		6000	HEAL	HP 30 Per

Ginrei : Ummm, do you have any sewing material in this store?

Clerk: Absolutely. We have needles, thread, material, most everything you need.

Sanzo: Ginrei, are you going to sew something?

Ginrei : Your clothes are ripped and torn. I thought I would fix them for you.

Sanzo : What? I didn't even notice.

Kinrei : Ginrei used to always help mother with the sewing at home.

Goku : Kinrei, what about you?

Kinrei: A decent man would not ask questions that would put yound ladies on the spot.

Sanzo : Since you asked, I'll take you up on it.

Ginrei : Great. I'll get right on it.

Chemist

```
| PRICE (G) | DESCRIPTION
300
                   | HEAL HP+200
| Healing+ potion |
|-----|
| Life potion
           1000 | HEAL HP, All
|-----|
| Magic potion | 250 | HEAL MP+45
|-----|
| Magic+ potion |
              1000 | HEAL MP+100
[-----
| Cure potion | 50 | HEAL ALL(XSTN)
|-----|
| Destone potion | 100 | HEAL STN
|------
Clerk: Hey, lady, wait a second!
Tessen: Me? Did you need something?
Clerk: Would you like some lotion for your hands? If you slack off on your treatments,
     your skin becomes rough quickly.
Tessen: Whose hands are you calling rough? No one gets away with insulting me.
Taurus : Tessen, calm down. I know very well how young you are.
Tessen: Are you going to treat me like an old maid, too?
Taurus : No one is implying that, stupid.
Tessen: Grrrr! You can't treat me that way! How about I give you a right hook.
Taurus : Stop it! Ouch! Help!
Kikka: Excuse me, may I have a bottle of that lotion?
Ryorin: I'd like to buy some, too.
Sanzo: (Of course, all the women end up buying the lotion.)
Smith
You can strengthen your weapon up to level 5.
FORGE LEVEL 5
_____
NAME | EQUIPPED BY | COST |
| 4500 |
| Nyolbo | Son Goku
|-----|
| Iron Rake | Cho Hakkai | 3900 |
|-----|
```

| Golden Sword | Shu Ryorin | 4000 |

```
|-----|
|-----|
| HeartSeeker | Lady Kikka | 4300 |
|-----|
| Starbless
      | So Kinrei | 4200 | |
|---|---|---|
| Miststave | So Ginrei | 4200 |
|-----|
| Waterstick | Chin Genshi | 4200 |
|-----|
| WingFlight | P. Reikan | 4200 |
|-----|
     | Lord Taurus | 4200 |
| Leveler
|-----|
| Tigerblade | Lady Tessen | 4200 |
```

If you try to forge again your weapon although your weapon level is already 5.

Smith: What! You want a stronger weapon? Hmm... Long ago, I used to dream of creating the ultimate weapon. It was my dream, my passion... I still search for that ultimate weapon...that hasn't changed. Not just me, all us smiths did. But no one ever fulfilled that dream. No normal ore would allow a weapon to be strengthened more than this. So I set off on a journey to find the ore necessary. They say in ancient times, hermits and magicians used Star Ore in their weapon. I searched for this Star Ore. I travelled all over. But I never found it. I grew tired, so tired. So I gave up my search and settled here in this town. I do understand your desire. And I'd like to help, but...You should forget about it.

Dojo

========	========	==========	
LEVEL	PLACE	ENEMIES	PARTY SIZE
Beginner	Ice Peak 	======================================	
Advanced	Ice Peak 	4x Fighter 3x Spearman	
Master 	Mire River 	5x Fighter 2x Spearman 3x Archer 1x Master	6

If you winning level Master at Dojo, you will receive license from Port Town Dojo.

Master: Hey, is that by any chance Emperor's helmet and armor?

Sanzo: Why yes, it is.

Master: These are things that I saw in my dream!

Sanzo: What do you mean?

Master : Actually, yesterday a silver-haired man dressed in armor appeared in my dream.

He said his name is Emperor and that a priest would be heading to Thunder Temple. The group would be carrying his helmet, amor, armband and crystal.

Ryorin: That certainly sounds like us.

Master : The man said he would be waiting at Ice Peak. Then I awoke.

Sanzo : Ice Peak?

Gojo: We can either go back and meet with this Emperor, or just ignore it and go on.

Goku : Let's hurry up and decide and get out of here!

After you gathered all the licenses from all over the world.

Master: You defeated all of the Dojo masters. I'm impressed. Take this! Maybe it will be of help to you!

You will obtained Gallant Ale.

POST

PLACE	ORDERS	 =:	PAY (G)
Midnight Tor	Del. Balls	1	money
	Del. Letter	I	money
	Del. Meat	I	money
	Del. Medicine		money
	Del. Mirror		money
	Del. Ore		money
	Del. Pearls		money
	Del. Silver		money
	Del. Tea		money
	Letter to Mayor		2000
Frontier	Del. Balls	 	money
	Del. Letter	1	money
	Del. Meat	i	money
	Del. Medicine	i	money
	Del. Mirror	i	money
	Del. Ore	i	money
	Del. Pearls	i	money
	Del. Silver	i	money
	Del. Tea	İ	money
Ice Peak	Gather Snow	- 	2200
Maya Ridge	False Master	 -	2400
Stone Mt.	Drunkards Tale	 	Item

sanzo : Just where is that Star Ore?

Drunk : Did you just say Star Ore?

Sanzo : Yes, we're looking for it. To make the ultimate weapon they tell me it's

necessary.

Drunk: If you want my advice, you'll stay away from it.

Goku : You sound like you know something about it! Please tell us.

Drunk: The reason I became this old drunk is because of that. About two days out of port to the southeast is a small island called Ceylon. My friends and I heard the ore was hidden there, so we went searching. I'm the only one who came home. I'll never forget that fear! Now the only thing that saves me is this drink. Sigh.

Sanzo: Looks like he fell asleep.

Man : When he gets like this he doesn't wake up for about a day.

Gojo: Yeah, but we heard what we had to. Let's cross the ocean and find this ore.

CARDS

IMPORTANT NOTE

This is an optional battle. This battle have nothing to do with the story. The condition

to make this battle happened is you must collected all the Emperor's items: Emperor Helmet, Emperor Armor, Emperor Band and Emperor Soul. You will get Guardian Emperor if you winning the battle.

=======

Ice Peak

======

Goku: This mountain is always so cold.

Ryorin: Is this Emperor really here?

??? : Welcome, you who have gathered my treasures.

Gojo: What? Who's there?

Sanzo: Huh? The staff is responding. It's shivering.

Hakkai : Hey! Over there on the mountain! Something glowed.

Gojo: Do you think the Guardian is over there?

```
??? : Exactly.
Sanzo: Who are you?
Emperor: I am Emperor. I am the Guardian imprisoned here in this jail of ice. With the
       treasures you have gathered for me I can live again.
Kikka: What do you mean?
Emperor: Return them to me and you shall leave unharmed. Disobey and face the
       consequences.
Goku : Just who do you think you are!
Emperor : Come forth, my minions! On my behalf, rid me of such insolence.
Lots of monsters will be appeared.
Hakkai : A trap! That's what this was?
Ryorin : I don't know what your intentions are, but if you start this, we'll finish it!
Kikka : I guess that's what it looks like.
##############
Special Battle
##############
Place : Ice Peak
Objective : Defeat all enemies
Enemies : 2x Crowman
      3x Harpy
       2x Sorcerer
       2x Dinoman
Treasures : N/A
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9
0 | T | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
1 | | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
3 | | | | | | | | |
  |-----|
    5 | | | | | | | | |
6 | R | | | | | | | |
7 | | T | | | | | |
  |-----| T = Tree
```

Strategy: Don't go toward them, just stay in your place. They will come to you. Attack the closest enemies approaching you.

Goku : Hey, Bunchu! Emperor! Quit hiding! Come out!

Emperor : So the items are real...

Goku : What? How dare?!

Sanzo: Goku, hold a minute! Let's listen to what he has to say.

Goku : Aaaaa! Do what you want!

Sanzo : Lord Bunchu, please explain. What's going on?

Emperor: Have you heard the story of when I was human?

Sanzo: Yes, you served the last king of Shou. You were a famous general.

Emperor : Apparently, I was destined to become a Guardian when I died. However, I committed a grave sin. I drove the human world to the brink of destruction. To atone for my sin, I was confined here as a spirit until the time should come.

Kikka: The time should come?

 ${\tt Emperor}$: It was Lady Kannon who put me here.

Goku : Yeah, she always shows up at times like that.

Ryorin : Don't interrupt!

Goku : Yeah, yeah, I'm sorry!

Sanzo: Forgive us. Please continue.

Emperor: Kannon took my armor, helmet, ring and amulet and hid them in the human world. She said that when a true hero appeared bearing all of these four items... My penance would be paid, and I would begin my new life as a Guardian.

Gojo : So you attacked us with those monsters in order to test us?

Emperor : Exactly. I had to know if you were truly heroes. I am sorry for causing you trouble. Please forgive me.

Hakkai : Still, that was kind of a difficult test!

Emperor : But thanks to you, I can now begin my new life. I must repay you.

Sanzo : No, no! You owe us nothing.

Goku : Sanzo, he's a Guardian, right? Why don't you have him join the rest?

Emperor : The rest?

Ryorin: Yes, Luna, Cavalier, Mother, Fool, and Warrior.

Emperor : Cavalier? Ah, you refer to the son of Kibiko... Luna... You mean Kano Senko? I

haven't heard that name in ages.

Sanzo: Do you know the rest of the Guardians, as well?

Emperor: Probably, but it was a long time ago. I just enter that staff, right?

Sanzo : If you would!

Emperor: I will. Please use my power to help the human world.

Emperor will entered your staff.

Kikka : I'm so glad. We found one last Guardian.

Sanzo : Yes.

Hakkai : Hey, it's cold here. Can we leave now before I freeze to death?

Sanzo : Okay, let's go!

Emperor has entered the staff!

IMPORTANT NOTE

This is an optional battle. This battle have nothing to do with the story. The condition to make this battle happened is you must get the important conversation at:

- 1. Smith, Midnight Tor -> forge again although your weapon is already 5.
- 2. Dojo, Midnight Tor
- 3. Chemist, Frontier City
- 4. Post, Port Town

Now you can access Ceylon, the place where you can get the Star Ore

=====

Ceylon

=====

Sanzo : Lady Kikka, you're pale. Are you all right?

Kikka: Yes, I still feel wobby, but I'm fine.

Sanzo : We were on the ship for two days. I still feel ill myself.

Ryorin : It's not going to be easy, searching amongst all these rocks.

Hakkai : Now I understand why that old drunk decided to give up searching.

Gojo: Not only that, but it looks like we've got company.

Goku : Looks like we're going to have to continue later. First, let's drive these away!

############# Place : Ceylon Objective : Defeat all enemies Enemies : 2x Dinoman 2x Wolfman 2x Centipede 2x Crowman 2x Ghoul Treasures : Speed Potion(9,10) Nothing (4,11)Wisdom Potion (8,2) Strength Potion(0,0) 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 |-----4 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |-----| R = Rock |-----| |-----| 12 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | 13 | | | | | | | | | | | Strategy: You don't have to climb the peak because the enemies will go down to attack you. So don't even bother to climb it, just wait and attack the closest enemies. Dinoman is the only enemies that stay above and shoot you.

########### Special Battle

Gojo: We can't spend too much time here. Sanzo, what should we do?

Ryorin : I know. We've searched all over and can't find it. Maybe it's just not here.

Goku : It's not here, either.

Sanzo: I guess there's nothing we can do. Kikka: I guess the legend turned out to be just that...a legend. Hakkai: The man at the smithy's place is going to be depressed. Sanzo: Let's go. Hey, what was that? Ryorin: What happened? Why did you stop? Sanzo: I just saw something glimmering at the top. Hakkai : ou must be seeing things. That mountain is very high. Sanzo : No, I'm sure I saw something sparkle. I'm going up there. Goku : Hey, wait! Hakkai : Come on, take it easy on me! This is bad for my heart! Sanzo: It was in this area here! Oh, here it is! Gojo: Where, let me see? I've never seen anything like this before! There's no mistake. This is Star Ore. You have obtained Star Ore. Ryorin: We did it! We finally found it! Kikka: But why didn't we find it when we were searching? Gojo: From this angle, if the western sun isn't shining just right, it would be difficult to see. Goku: I see, the setting sun just happened to hit the right angle. Ryorin : When the smith sees this ore, he's certain to be happy! Sanzo: Yeah, let's hurry up and get back to Port Town. ======= Port. Town ____

Smith

Smith: Wow. That's an interesting item! Isn't that Star Ore? Please! Let me see it! This is it! The Star Ore! Just as I saw in my dream! I have seen nothing to compare with it! Please! Let me have this! I used to have a dream! But lately I have been just drudging along! If I had this to use, I feel I could recover that special something I used to have. I can fix one weapon. It has to be level 5. I can't do Sanzo's, of course. So consider carefully whose weapon you want to strengthen! When you've decided, choose someone with a level 5 weapon. It's been so long since I was this excited. It feels great!

Now you can forge your weapon level to MAX. It's free but you must have already level 5weapon to be forged to MAX. Only one weapon can be forged to level MAX. So it's up to you

```
to choose whose weapon you want to forged.
=======
Wing Mt.
=======
Vala : I'm proud of you. You didn't try to run away.
Goku : Of course not! Why should we?!
Gojo: Wait, Goku! Something is wrong. The woman isn't here.
Sanzo: He's right! It might be a trap. Be careful!
Vala: Heh, heh, We don't need traps to beat the likes of you. My wife went to
     ensure that you didn't just sneak off on a different route. I guess her effort was
     wasted. You're going to die here. All of you.
Vala will changed into a big rat.
Goku: That must be his true form.
Sanzo: Asha, it isn't safe. Go hide.
#########
Battle 32
########
Place: Wing Mountain
Objective : Defeat Vala
Enemies : 2x Crowman
       2x Operator
       2x Dinoman
       1x Vala(BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures: Winged crown (3,6)
         Sage armor(8,4)
   0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
 I -----I
 2 | | | | | | | | | |
 |-----| R = Rock
5 | | | | | | | | | T = Tree
 Strategy: Just go to the back and make the enemies go down reaching you. The enemies
```

here have height advantage, so just attack the closest enemies approaching you. Be careful with Vala's attack. His Rat Race have wide range and can poison you. His ShadowCut can deal quite a damage too. Have Sanzo summon Emperor, it will quite help you in battle. Kill the henchmen first so later you can concentrate on Vala.

If you defeated Vala.

Vala: It can't be! I haven't lost to anyone before. You haven't won, yet. Your death will soon come! But not just you ... all life ... shall be lost. Aaaaaaaa!

Sanzo: All life will be destroyed... what do you think he meant?

Hakkai : He was just blowing steam!

Ryorin: Lady Nagini said the dragons would be destroyed. Maybe it's related!

Kikka : Asha is fine!

Sanzo: I was worried. Asha, are you okay?

Asha: Yes, I am fine.

Goku : We can't go that way! The road is blocked!

Sanzo: But isn't this the only road to Thunder Temple?

Gojo : The pass has crumbled! There is no way past the rocks.

Goku : It must have been his doing! He must have done it before we beat him!

Gojo : Wait a moment. The woman isn't here because they didn't want us to sneak by them.

Ryorin : So there must be another way!

Sanzo: Let's go back to town and see if we can't find it!

=========

Port Town: Inn

Sanzo: No luck. No one seems to know anything!

Ryorin: That is the 10th person we've asked. Why can't we find it?

Gojo: You know, it could be a really old path...

Goku : Then maybe we should ask the older folk in town! Maybe they'd know.

Sanzo : All right! Let's split up and start asking again!

Goku : Sanzo! You stay here! You keep an eye on Asha.

Sanzo: I can't just sit around and do nothing! Not while everyone is working!

Hakkai : Don't worry! Just leave it to us!

Goku: Still, that woman might show up. It would be dangerous for you all by yourself.

Kikka: Shall I stay with him? I can help with Asha.

Ryorin : I don't mind staying either.

Goku : Only need one person to stay! Sanzo! Choose someone!

You have two options : Choose Lady Kikka or Shu Ryorin.

If you choose Lady Kikka.

Sanzo : Lady Kikka will you stay?

Kikka: Thank you for choosing me.

Goku : The rest of us split into two groups and start asking around.

Sanzo: Asha, you stay here as well!

Asha : Okay...

Kikka: Sanzo. Can we talk a little?

Sanzo: Hm? Sure...About what?

Kikka: At first, I thought we were a lot alike! You have shouldered the burden Lady Kannon placed on you. That's why you're here.

Sanzo: Well, I never really thought about it like that...

Kikka: Don't worry. I used to be the same way, living for others' expectations. My mom, my grandfather, my younger sisters... I thought that was normal. I thought that was a good thing. But you are different. You believe in yourself. You trust your conscience.

Sanzo: No...nothing so noble.

Kikka: You are living as your conscience tells you to. I envy you.

Sanzo : Kikka, I'm nothing special as a human. You are reading too much into it.

Kikka : I'm sorry, but that's how I feel. You needn't worry about it.

Goku : I got it. There's a place to the north called Puppet's Peak. That's where the path is.

Ryorin: A long time ago that was the main street. But now it's deserted and closed.

Kikka: I do prefer the wild. But will we really be able to get there on that road?

Hakkai : If it really is the road, that woman will be waiting for us there!

Sanzo: We have no choice. There are no other roads.

If you choose Shu Ryorin.

Sanzo : Then I guess I'll ask Ryorin.

Ryorin: Yea, you picked me! Leave it to me! Goku: The rest of us split into two groups and start asking around. Sanzo : Asha, you stay here, too. Asha: Okay. Ryorin: Sanzo, what kind of girls do you like? Sanzo: Whay are you asking me that? Ryorin: Well, I'm just curious. Sanzo : I don't know. I've lived in a temple all my life. Ryorin: How boring! Do you want me to introduce you to my sisters? They're all cute. Sanzo: Sure, but what about you? What kind of men do you like? Ryorin : That's a hard question. At the very least, Goku is out. He's too violent and he teases me all the time. Sanzo: But don't they say that the best couples fight all the time? Ryorin : Don't say such things. Yeah, I guess I want someone nice. Someone who will take care of me. Sanzo: Wouldn't that be Prince Reikan? Ryorin: No! Absolutely not!! Goku : I got it. There's a place to the north called Puppet's Peak. That's where the path Kikka: I heard a long time ago that was the main street. But now it's deserted and Ryorin: Will we really be able to get there on that road? Gojo: That woman will be waiting for us there! Sanzo: But if that's the only road then we have to go! ========= Puppets Peak Sanzo: What is this place?! Gojo : It's a tree. A huge tree! Hakkai: Why is this huge tree in the middle of the road? Kikka: This isn't a normal tree. I feel something evil about it. Ryorin: There speaks a dryad... So is this an enemy trap?

Apsara: You lowly worms!?! You shall pay for what you did to my husband.

Goku : If you would have just left us alone, none of this would have happened.

Apsara : You shall all die! Your blood shall feed my tree!

Apsara will changed into a big spider.

Ryorin: How disgusting!

Kikka: Asha, come over here.

######## Battle 33 #########

Place : Puppets Peak

Objective : Defeat Apsara

Enemies: 3x Bug
3x Ghoul
3x Wolfman

1x Apsara(BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)

Treasures : N/A

Strategy: The terrain in here is very hard. Kill the closest enemies first. Have Sanzo summon Emperor. Apsara has many wide ranged attack that can deal a lot of damage. Her attacks can poison and numb you too. If you already have high level (>38), this battle is not too hard.

If you defeated Apsara.

Apsara: This wasn't supposed to happen! How could I have lost to such worms? Ha ha, the time will come when you will all be destroyed. We will be fine! But you will die. Ha ha ha ha... Hmmmph!

Goku : Hah! She's just talking!

Gojo : No, I don't think so.

Sanzo: What do you mean?

Gojo: They are Devils. In other words, eternal! They exist beyond life and death!

Ryorin: You mean, she really isn't dead?

Gojo: Still, with those wounds, they should take quite a while to recover.

Sanzo : True. Mahoraga hasn't showed up for a while, has he?

Goku : We should be fine. At least until we reach Thunder Temple.

Hakkai: No point in worrying about it! Now, let's get away from this creepy tree.

Kikka : Yeah. It doesn't feels like the evil of this tree is getting any weaker.

Sanzo: Yeah. And Thunder Temple should be fairly close!

```
======
Kannaoj
======
Gojo: So the Devils will survive and we all die...
Sanzo: Gojo, forget about it already. It doesn't matter what she said.
Ryorin : As soon as we cross this hill we'll be at Thunder Temple. We're almost there!
Sanzo: You're right. We're finally there! Thanks to all of you.
Kikka: Asha, soon you will get to see your mother again. Aren't you happy?
Asha : Yes.
Hakkai: Hey, isn't that a cannon over there? Why is it just sitting there?
Garda : Asura...
Sanzo : Are you one of the Devils?
Kikka: Asha, go hide!
Garda: Have you seen Asura?
Goku : Who are you? We don't know any Asura!
Garda: Asura said he was just going to get the staff. Where is he?
Goku : Tell me who you are! Who is Asura?
Garda : I'm going to take the staff. That way Asura will come back home.
Goku : Have you heard a word of what I've said?
Garda : Die!
########
Battle 34
########
Place : Kannaoj
Objective : Defeat Garda
Enemies : 3x Crowman
         2x Sorcerer
         3x Operator
         1x Garda (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures: ShakeShield scroll(5,8)
           Wisdom Potion(3,3)
           Armor of Shiyu(5,2)
    0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10
0 | | T | | | |
```

1		1	I	I	1	1	I	I	I	
2		R		C			1			
3	 T	R					1			
4		 	R							C = Cannon
5		I								R = Rock T = Tree
6		 		 	Ι	l	 T			
7	 T	 Т		 I			1			
8		 		 Т		 Т	1			
9	 	 		 I	Ι	l	I		I	
10	 	 		 	Ι					
Strategy: The enemies in here is very easy to defeated, especially if you have already high level(>39). Kill the Operator up the hill first to stop the cannon attack. Then kill the rest of the enemies. Garda is very easy to defeated too because she doesn't have many HP. Have Sanzo summon Emperor.										
If	If you defeated Garda.									
Gard	Garda : How humiliating!									
	Garda: Uuu									
	Sanzo : Wait! Who is Asura? Who are you?									
	Garda will be disappeared.									
	o: This As									
	kai : He's									
_				left	are	e Yak	sa,	Deva	, th	is last girl, and Asura, right?
	ı: And Nag									
	Ryorin : Lady Nagini is different! She's not a Devil!									
Gojo	Gojo : But she is trying to do the same thingisn't she?									
Ryo	Ryorin : True. But there has to be a reason! There has to be!									
Sanz	Sanzo : Asha, are you okay? You weren't frightened?									
Asha: No										
Sanz	Sanzo : Anyway, let's go to Thunder Temple. Let's ask Lady Kannon about the Devils.									
	Thunder Temple: Gate Town									

Sanzo: Finally, we have reached Thunder Temple.

Hakkai : Wow! What a wonderful place! All these huge stones.

Ryorin: Wow! Humans built this? Incredible!

Goku : It is impressive, isn't it? We've walked all this way.

Kikka : I'm so glad I came. So glad.

Gojo: I can't believe we're finally here. It just seems so unreal.

Sanzo : I have to find Lady Kannon. I wonder where she is.

Goku : Won't she find us?

Asha: Excuse me, people usually see Lady Kannon at Thunder Temple.

Sanzo ": Why, thank you, Asha!

Kikka: Oh, Asha. Where's your home? Let me take you there.

Asha : I would like to see Lady Kannon, too.

Sanzo: Okay. After all, it was you who showed us where to go.

Thunder Temple: Main Hall

Sanzo : Incredible!

Goku : Isn't this a bit much?

Kikka : Goku!

Lady Kannon will be appeared.

Kannon: Welcome, Sanzo.

Sanzo : Lady Kannon! I have done as you command. I have brought the Guardians.

Kannon: Yes, you must be tired. Forgive me for asking you to make such a long journey.

Sanzo: No, I learned much along the way. I made many friends.

Kannon: And the rest of you, thank you.

Goku : Okay, what was this all about? Why did we gather the Guardians? What's going on?

Kannon: I cannot yet tell you. I shall take the Guardians and return to heaven.

Goku : That's it?! That's all?!

Kannon: That is all that I can say. Sanzo, bring the staff and follow me.

Sanzo: What? Only me? What about the others?

```
Kannon: Normally, none of you could come. Certainly, all of you cannot.
Goku : Wait a minute! Why don't you take the staff back by yourself?
Kannon: It was I who summoned Sanzo. In gratitude, I would like to show him the heavens.
Goku : Sounds fishy to me. Why don't you try calling the Guardians?
Sanzo: Goku, what are you saying? This is Lady Kannon!
Goku: The Guardians assist you. So you should be able to call them, right?
Kannon: ......
??? : Heh, heh, heh. Let's end this charade.
Kannon : Asura!!
The building start to shaking and it revealed the ruin of Thunder Temple.
Sanzo: What happened!
Goku : We were almost taken in!
It tuned out that the Fake Kannon is Lady Nagini.
Nagini : You fools! If you had done as I asked, you would at least have lived a little
         longer.
Ryorin: No! Lady Nagini! Why?
??? : Nagini... an excellent show, even if I didn't grant you permission for it.
Nagini : Asura! I was not opposing you! I was trying to gain the staff!
??? : Return! Now!
Ryorin : Lady Nagini, wait! What's going on?
Lady Nagini will be disappeared.
Sanzo: Asha! Asha is missing!
Kikka: What? Not now!
Gojo: All right, everyone outside! It's no use staying here!
Yaksa : Leaving so soon? How rude...you just got here!
Yaksa will be appeared.
Yaksa: If not for Nagini, you would have at least died happy. How very sad...for you.
Goku : You're the ones that did this!
Yaksa: Of course! Beautiful work, don't you think? The priests fell like weeds.
Sanzo: What...how could you?
Yaksa: Well, you reached your goal. Now you can die happy. This broken shell will be
```

your grave. This time you won't be so lucky! Die! Yaksa will changed into a purple Devil. ######### Battle 35 ######## Place : Thunder Temple Objective : Defeat Yaksa Enemies : 2x Dinoman 2x Sorcerer 3x Ghoul 1x Yaksa(BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???) Treasures: Soul of Magic (12,3) Magic+ Potion(6,7) Pure Land robe (2,9)1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 |-----| 2 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |-----| |-----6 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

Strategy: Kill the three Ghouls in front of you to make this battle a lot easier.

Dinoman near you is an easy target to killed too. Have Sanzo summon Emperor to recover HP and MP. Yaksa have a good wide range attack but it isn't that hard to defeated him.

Yaksa : Aaarrggh... It can't be... There must be some mistake.

11 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |

10 | | | | | | | | | | | |

Asura : Yaksa! How pitiful!

Yaksa : Lord Asura...This...

Asura : You don't even have the strength to return home. I can't believe it! Yaksa will be disappeared. Sanzo: You! You're Asura... Asura: This is the first time we've met face to face, isn't it? A pleasure! Goku : Cut the crap! What do you think you're doing? Asura : Calm down! I've been enjoying myself watching you! Gojo: Watching us? When? Asura: Through my doll! I call him Asha. Pretty realistic, isn't he? Sanzo: Wh...what? Hakkai : You lie! It can't be. Asura : You were almost there. Then thanks to Deva, you were about to go home. At first, I just wanted to see the group who defeated Deva. You were fascinating! I decided not to just steal the staff and leave. Sanzo: Why? Why are you doing this? Asura : In exchange for amusing me, I've decided to invite you to Heaven! Sanzo: Heaven? What is a Devil doing in heaven? Asura : Oh, by the way! Sanzo! How does it feel to meet your mother's killer? Deva : Asura...don't... Sanzo: Mother's... killer...? Asura : Deva here killed your mother! If you make it all by the way to me, I'll tell you all about it! Asura and Deva will be disappeared. |========| | Chapter 4: Asura | |========| Deva : Asura! What has happened? Asura : Deva, rejoice! We can finally leave this pit! Deva : You mean, they've forgiven us? It's been so long. I knew they'd forgive us. I knew it! Asura : Heh, heh, heh. Forgive us? That hasn't happened. They will never forgive us! They intend to lock us in here forever. Deva : Then, how can we leave? Asura : I've broken the seal. We can leave anytime we want... to attack heaven.

Deva : Asura, stop! Do you know what you are saying?

Asura: Of course I do. I've been planning this for a thousand years. The time has come... The time to repay Buddha and Kannon, and all of them!

Deva : No! I won't let you do it!

Asura : Deva, I know you'll understand. You saw my shame...my humiliation...

Deva : I don't want to hear it! I'm going to heaven. I'll tell them to replace the seal!

Asura : Fine, do as you will, but... Before you go, I want you to tear out my eyes...with your own hands.

Deva : What?

Asura: I don't want to see it. I don't want to see the time that you betray me. Go ahead...

Deva : Stop it! Please, stop it! I understand.

Asura: Heh, heh, heh.

Deva: If I had only... I should have stopped him then, whatever the cost! If I had, this would never have happened. But I couldn't I just couldn't.

========

Heavens Door

=========

Sanzo: Where are we?

Goku :I don't believe it...

Nagini : I've been waiting for you!

Ryorin: Lady Nagini, what is all this?

Nagini : Just as you can see. 16 years ago, we destroyed heaven.

Sanzo: We? You mean the Devils?

Nagini : The Demon 8, led by Asura. We who were once of heaven, but were cast out!

Ryorin: It can't be! Not you! Why?

Nagini : I care little for the Demons or the heavens. I only wish to help my people, the dragons.

Ryorin: What do you mean? Why should the dragons need help?

Nagini : If I betray Asura, the dragons will be obliterated. Daughter of Dragons. Take the staff and come with me. The dragons will be saved!

Ryorin : You're saying that all my friends will die! Never!

Nagini : Don't you understand? Not just you, but the entire dragon clan will die!

Ryorin : I don't want that! But I will not betray my friends either!

Sanzo: Please...tell me. Why will we all die? What is going on? Nagini : All right. I will tell you... But first you must prove yourself worth of this knowledge. And that proof shall not be easily won!! Nagini will changed into a dragon. ######## Battle 36 ######## Place : Heavens Door Objective : Defeat Nagini Enemies : 2x Dinoman 2x Crowman 2x Harpy 1x Nagini (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???) Treasures : Cap of Wisdom (1,7)Magic+ Potion (9,4) 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 |-----| 0 | | | | | | | | | | 1 | | | | | | | | | | | | 3 | | | | | | | | | | | * | |-----5 | | | | | | | | | | 6 | | | | | | | | | | |-----| | | * | | | | | | | * | | I -----I 8 | | | | | | | | | 10 | | | | | |-----| Strategy: The enemies here is very easy to defeated. Kill Harpy and Crowman first. Have Sanzo summon Emperor to recover HP and MP. Nagini has many wide range attack and can make major damage. You must be careful with her attacks. Other than that, this battle is very easy. Kikka's Heaven Garden is very good to use because it has very wide range and sometimes enemies can be charmed.

Ryorin : Hang on, my Lady. You can't die!

Nagini : Astonishing... You might just...stop...Asura...

Nagini : I will not die... We can't die... unless we are destroyed by the Buddha!

Goku : You promised! Now tell us! Tell us everything.

Nagini: 1,000 years ago, Demon Asura surrendered to the Heavens. He had one condition... that he be made a Guardian. But he was not made one. He was furious. He gathered other Devils and some animal spirits. I was one of them. Asura gathered us together. And we rebelled! We became the Demon Eight.

Ryorin: No...that can't be true!

Nagini: We started a battle we could not win! We lost! As punishment, they sent us to the depths of hell, to the Pit. We stayed their nursing out hurts for a thousand years, waiting to be freed. That day never came. Instead, Deva gathered the troops of Hell and attacked.

Goku: That was 16 years ago.

Nagini : I was against it! But I couldn't oppose him! He said the dragons would be... destroyed...

Gojo : Even one dragon is a powerful warrior! How could he destroy them all...

Nagini : Not just the dragons... humans, creatures...even the souls in hell...

Sanzo: What?! The world would be over!

Nagini : That's right... Asura means to...

Gojo: It's no good. She won't be speaking for a while.

Goku : Let's go! We've got to go stop this Asura!

==========

Martyrs Stairs

==========

Fighter: General, the enemy's castle is about to fall.

Deva : Is that right? It looks like we will end this battle with few casualties.

The Fighter will hit Deva from behind.

Deva : ...what are you doing...stop!!

The Fighter kept attacking Deva.

Fighter: Heh, heh, heh. With you around, I'd never get anywhere. This will be my chance for glory, my success! You were murdered by an enemy.

Deva : Help! Is no one there? I don't want...to die... After all I've been through...I don't wish...to die...like this... ...want to live...

Asura will appeared in front of Deva.

Asura: I will grant your wish.

Deva : Who...who are you?

Asura : My name is Asura. You who are dying, do you swear eternal loyalty to me? I will grant you life, as a Devil.

```
Deva : I swear! Even if I must become a Devil I want to live. I will swear eternal
     loyalty.
Asura: Never forget that.
_____
Deva : I became a Devil of my own free will. Why am I plagued with doubts right now? What
     makes this one any more special than the others? I cannot believe myself.
Kannon : Deva, you mustn't.
Deva : Keep still.
Sanzo : Deva...
Deva : Sanzo, you've come. Will you try to avenge your mother's death?
Sanzo: Is is true? Did you really kill my mother?
Deva : Yes. I killed your mother. She was just one of many.
Kikka: How could you?!
Sanzo : You'll pay!
Deva : You have seen the truth. What will you do? What can you do? There are some things
     it is better not to know. For your sakes, I will kill you now.
Deva will changed into a purple Devil warrior.
#########
Battle 37
########
Place : Martyrs Stairs
Objective : Defeat Deva
Enemies : 2x Ghoul
       3x Bug
       2x Harpy
       1x Deva(BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)
Treasures: Magic+ Potion(2,10)
        Life Potion (2,7)
     1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11
0 | | | | | | | | |
    2 | | | | | | | | | | | |
 4 | | | | | | | | | | |
```



Strategy: This map is very small. Deva's attacks are less stronger than Nagini's, but you must be very careful because those attacks can poison you. Kill the Bug and Harpy that prevent you from attacking Deva. One of the Harpy is a healer, so kill him at once. Use wide range attacks and have Sanzo summon Emperor.

Sanzo : He's the one... He's the one that killed my mother? I will never forgive you!

Lady Kannon will be appeared.

Kannon : Sanzo! Wait!

Goku : Kannon! What are you doing here?

Kannon: I was held prisoner...no, maybe I should say I was protected by Deva. Sanzo, I want you to understand. He is not truly an evil person.

Sanzo: But he killed my mother!

Kannon: Look...see his memories...

You will see the past of Deva. A lady is hiding something in the container and after that Deva came. The Lady will tried to attack Deva but he can avoid it and hit back.

Sanzo : Oh!

Goku: There's something in that container.

You will see Deva floating a baby in the water.

Kannon: Sanzo, that was you.

Gojo : Afloat down the river? After killing his mother? Why?

Kannon: Sanzo, he couldn't kill you. At the very least, he wanted you to live.

You will see Asura came.

Sanzo: My mother...she tried to save me...

Gojo: There's something else bothering me. This is heaven, right?

Kikka: This happened 16 years ago. That mean Sanzo is...

Sanzo : What?!

Hakkai: Wait a minute! You're saying Sanzo is from heaven? And this Devil saved him?

Kikka: Yes, that's what she's saying.

Gojo : Sanzo.

Goku : Hey, say something! Get a grip on yourself!

Sanzo: I'm not human? My home is destroyed? How could this be? It's a lie! I don't believe it!

Ryorin: Sanzo, what's wrong? Calm down!

Sanzo: I don't believe it! It's all a lie! I'm going home to the temple. Everyone is... Everyone is waiting for me. I'm not alone!

Goku : Would you get a grip?!!

Sanzo : Goku...

Goku: Who cares where you're from? You're still you! What do you mean, alone! We're here! Aren't we your friends?

Hakkai : Goku, you don't have to yell!

Sanzo : I'm sorry, Goku. I was startled. It just felt like everything I ever knew had been taken away from me.

Goku: What? What are you talking about?

Gojo: It can't be helped. Everything he thought about himself turned out to be a lie.

Goku : Kannon! What's going on? Explain!

Kannon: I'm sorry. In truth, I should have been here to guide you. But I was captured and I had no time to explain anything to you. Sanzo, I'm sorry. I wanted to tell you under different circumstances.

Deva : ...aa... Don't stop...stab me. Do what you want. Unfortunately, you can't kill me.

Sanzo: What should I do? I'm so confused.

Deva : Kannon, you shouldn't have told them.

Kannon: You do not believe that Asura is right. Help Sanzo.

Deva: I cannot. I will not become his enemy. It's all my fault. I should have stopped him when I had a chance. Sanzo, Asura is protected by a barrier. By four barrier stones.

Sanzo: Why are you telling me this?

Deva : Kannon, I beg you. Destroy me. I don't want to see anymore.

Kannon: Only Lord Buddha can do that. And Lord Buddha will never do that.

Deva : I never thought that life could be so painful.

Kannon: Sleep, Deva, and forget.

Deva will be disappeared.

Ryorin: I kind of feel sorry for him.

Gojo: He did tell Sanzo about the barriers. His burdenn must be lighter.

Sanzo: Four barrier stones. If we do not destroy them, we cannot defeat Asura.

Goku: Kannon, just what is Asura trying to do?

Kannon: Deva showed me. He is trying to recreate the world.

Sanzo: Recreate the world?

========

Purity Hall

========

Kannon: Asura is in the room beyond. He is creating a Mandara, a new world plan.

Sanzo : New world plan?

Kannon: Yes. This world was created using the Mandara. Asura intends to exchange the old Mandara for a new one of his own creation.

Hakkai : if he succeeds, what will happen to the world?

Kannon: The world will instantly change to the world Asura has imagined, a world like hell.

Gojo : I see. Everything as Asura wants it.

Goku : Just what is Buddha doing? Was he defeated?

Kannon: No, he's hiding. If anything happened to him all hope would be gone.

Goku : What, you mean Asura's stronger than Buddha?

Kannon: Asura has absorbed the powers of all except me.

Goku : Sanzo, are you OK? Things are going to be more difficult from here out.

Sanzo : I can't quit now, not after all I've heard. I don't know if we can beat Asura, but we must try.

Kannon: The other Demons are confined in this crystal. Only Asura and Garda remain.

Ryorin: Garda was the girl with the wings on her back.

Hakkai : Asura is powerful. Do we have a chance against him?

Kannon : You needn't defeat him. You need only stop him. We shall contain him.

Garda will be appeared.

Goku : We're going to see Asura. Get out of our way.

Garda: Never! You are trying to get in Asura's way. I'll never let you. You shall not pass! You shall not see Asura!

Garda will changed into a big bird.

######## Battle 38 #########

Place : Purity Hall

Objective : Defeat Garda

Enemies : 2x Dinoman
2x Crowman
2x Sorcerer
2x Harpy

1x Garda (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)

Treasures : N/A

There are no treasures and important items so I decided not to make a map.

Strategy: Garda is the strongest Devil from the other Devils except Asura of course. Her magic attacks can hit wide areas and deal major damage. Just concentrate your attack to the sorcerers first because they have a wide area magic and ignore the others. After that, concentrate your attack on Garda. Kill her as fast as you can before she killed you. Have Sanzo summon Emperor to recover small HP/MP.

Garda: Stop...I can't let you go. ...Asura...

Sanzo will confined Garda.

Sanzo : Why? Why do they want to change the world?

Kannon : Garda was Asura's adopted daughter. She is absolutely loyal to him.

Goku : Why were the Guardians scattered? Why did you have Sanzo gather them?

Kannon: When Asura and his army attacked, Buddha called me and the Guardians... He said that then was not the time to fight. He called us the last hope. Buddha hid the Guardians on earth and I went to watch over the baby, Sanzo. We needed someone to wield the power of the Guardians. But it had to be someone from the heavens. It had to be Sanzo. I became water. I became wind. I protected Sanzo. I waited. 16 years is still short but we could not wait any longer.

Goku : So Sanzo is the last hope...

Kannon: I am sorry I had to involve the rest of you, but I ask you to help him.

Gojo: Well, all we have to do is keep Asura in one place, right?

Kannon : Yes, if you do that, I and the rest of the Guardians will contain him.

Goku : Sanzo, this is the final battle. Are you ready?

Sanzo: Yes! We have to win, we have to!

Ryorin: We're strong. We can win!

 ${\tt Kikka}$: Yes...this is our world. We must protect it.

Hakkai : We will destroy Asura! Then we'll all go home together. Gojo: Yes...all of us. Sanzo: All right! Let's go! ========= Truths Temple ========== Sanzo : Asura, we're here. You are the only one left. Asura: Hmph... I sent Garda to greet you. Where is that child? I have no intention of fighting you. I told you I'd tell you the truth. Goku : We already know it, Nagini and Kannon already told us. Asura: What, Kannon?! Deva would never betray me! You couldn't have beat him, not him! Sanzo: Deva and the rest of the Devils are all in this crystal. Asura : You fools, how dare you! Ah, well, it doesn't matter. It will all end the same anyway. Look at my masterpiece, my Mandara. Look at my beautiful new world. Gojo : Don't make me throw up. Asura : Say what you will. All life will be reborn. All reason shall be banished. All that will remain will be beasts fighting for food. But if you like, I can give you eternal life... as unmoving hunks of meat! Goku : We're going to stop you! Ryorin: I shall never forgive you for what you did to Lady Nagini! Asura : You have such spirit! What is it that drives you? Hope? Don't make me laugh! You have no hope! There is no hope! Your fate has been decided. I have decided it. Sanzo : You cannot decide out fates!! (Okay, where are those four stones that Deva was talking about?) (There they are. Okay, we have to do something about those first.) ######### Battle 39 ######## Place: Truths Temple Objective : Defeat Asura Enemies : 2x Dinoman 3x Crowman 2x Sorcerer 2x Harpy 1x Asura (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???)

Treasures : N/A

There are no treasures and important items so I decided not to make a map.

Strategy: Your first objective is to destroy all four crystals that scattered in the

corner of the room. I suggest you bring Goku in this battle because his Clous is very useful in this battle. Kill the Sorcerer at upper left as fast as you can because he can use UltraPoison that can make a lot of damages and poison you. Kill all the henchmen first so they won't bother you in your fight with Asura. After that, surrounded Asura so he can't move. Hakkai's UltraTusk can do a major damage on him, so if you bring Kakkai turn to Were and use it. You can only make damage on Asura after you destroy all the crystals.

The Mandara will be broken in pieces.

Asura: What? This can't be!

Lady Kannon will be appeared.

Kannon: Sanzo, come here. The Guardians and I will now contain Asura.

Sanzo: Yes! Asura, this is your end!

Asura: You fools! You think you can contain me? I've already healed. I can create another mandora. With you gone, none will oppose me. I've decided your fate.

Killing you is not enough. Behold the Pit!! Darkness! In the name of Asura, reach out your stygian hands, take these children. Ha!

Sanzo: Hold on everyone!

====

Pits

====

Sanzo : A...aah.... Are you all right? Goku! Goku! Are you alive? Answer me!

Goku : Aaahh...Sanzo? ...I'm fine...

Hakkai : Ooooh. I guess I'm alive, too.

Ryorin: I've got a real bad feeling about this.

Gojo: The Pit! How do we get out of here?

Sanzo : Lady Kannon! Lady Kannon isn't here!

Kannon : Sanzo, I'm in the staff. This world...Asura is so strong here that I can't leave
 it.

Sanzo : Asura?

Kikka: Look. Something's shining!

Asura : Heh heh heh heh.

Kikka : Aaaaaaaa!

Sanzo: What is this?

Asura: Weaklings! Welcome to the darkness. Behold, your utter demise.

Goku : It can't be.

Gojo: This is the true Asura? He has merged with the Pit.

Ryorin : Whaaaa! Sanzo : If we don't defeat him, all will be lost. Goku : Yeah, this is the kind of fight I like! ######## Battle 40 ######## Place : Pits Objective : Defeat Asura Enemies : 6x Arm 1x Asura (BOSS HP: ??? MP: ???) Treasures : N/A There are no treasures and important items so I decided not to make a map. Strategy: Ignore the Arm. There are so many of them, you will get killed before you kill all of them. Just concentrate your attack on the main part, Asura's head. It has tons of HP. Heal only those near death. The best magic to use is Lightning, you can do a major damage on it. Hakkai's UltraTusk is effective too against Asura. Just attack and heal. I wish you good luck!! If you defeated Asura. Asura : Whaaa ha ha... Kannon: You, bound by the bonds of hell, by the mercy of Buddha be free of your chains! Mother: Praise the love of Lady Kannon! Warrior: Rid yourself of anger and greed. Fool: Rid yourself of fear and hate. Luna : Love wisdom and purity. Cavalier: Embrace the endless blessings of truth. Emperor: Give yourself to the purity and warmth of the light. You will see all the Guardians power come out from the staff and sealed Asura. Asura : Aaaaaaaa!! Ryorin : Ah! You will see something coming out from Asura's body. Sanzo: What happened? Kannon: Those were all the souls he had captured.

Asura : Kannon... tell Buddha... I no longer wish to exist. I would rather be destroyed

than be imprisoned here again.

Kannon: Asura... why do you not open your heart?

Asura : Do you think me a fool?!! It is you who would not accept us! To you, we were just

Devils!

Kannon: That is not true. It is you who would not forget that you were Devils. While you

clung so to the past, you could not obtain that which you truly sought.

Deva : Free me. I wish to talk to Asura.

Deva will come out from the gem.

Asura : Deva... How you must hate me... I am sorry it turned out like this.

Deva : Do not punish yourself. I have never hated you. We chose our pain, even when there

was no need for it.

Asura : Kannon, seal me in that gem as well. I wish to sleep.

Sanzo will seal Asura inside the gem.

Deva: Thank you. Thank you for stopping us.

Deva was sealed inside the gem too.

Sanzo: It is finished. At last, all is finished.

Kannon: Yes. Now, let us return.

Sanzo : Yes!

========

Purity Hall

========

You will see many peoples in Purity Hall.

Kannon : All right. We've arrived.

Sanzo : What? Where did these people come from?

Goku : Heaven....right?

Kannon: They've been restored through Lord Buddha's power.

Ryorin: It's so different from before. It feels so good here!

Hakkai : And it smells great, too.

Kannon: Sanzo, these are your parents.

Sanzo: What? Father... Mother...

 $\hbox{\tt Kannon : The world has been saved because of all of you. I would ask you to join $\operatorname{\mathsf{me}}$ and } \\$

continue the work you have started.

Sanzo : I cannot. I could never forget what I already have, Elder Homei and my friends.

Goku : Count me out! I'm not going to get stuck in this place.

Ryorin : I want to go home, back to the Dragon Palace.

Kannon: Do the rest of you feel the same? Then it cannot be helped. Still, come forward.

Lord Buddha and the others would like to thank you.

Ryorin : Lady Kannon! What will happen to Lady Nagini? Will she be locked up forever?

Kannon : No, they will all asleep for a time. When they have rid themselves of their

doubt, they shall awaken as true Guardians.

Ryorin : Oh, I'm so glad.

Kannon: Let us go.

Gold Temple: Garden

Sanzo: This is Golden Temple. I'm home!

Kikka: So, this is where you grew up?

Sanzo : Yes! But come, I must tell them that I have returned! Elder Homei! It's Sanzo.

I've returned!

Homei : Sanzo! It really is you! You have returned to us!

Sanzo : Yes, I've returned from India.

Homei : I'm so glad you're safe!

Lady Kannon will be appeared.

Sanzo : Elder. It was Lady Kannon who brought us back from India.

Kannon : Homei, you have raised him well. Accept this in appreciation.

Homei : What? Thank you very much! Why this is the Holy Book of Dharma!

Kannon : Yes. The Lord Buddha was extremely pleased with Sanzo's service. This is from

him.

Homei : Sanzo's service?

Sanzo: On our way to India, we stopped a lot of monsters from doing harm.

Goku : Sanzo? Aren't you going to...

Sanzo: Goku, that's the past. Elder, these people are my friends. They went to India

with me. Without them I would have never made it! May they stay with us for a

time?

Homei : Is that so? Well, of course, they can stay as long as they like.

Kannon : I shall return now, but I will be watching you. Farewell.

Sanzo: Thank you very much, Lady Kannon!

Goku : Hey, Kannon. I'll come play again sometime soon.

Kikka : Goku!

Gojo: For Goku, that's really an improvement.

Lady Kannon will be disappeared.

Homei : Please come inside. It's a small temple, but we'll do our best to make you feel

welcome.

Hakkai : Great! My mouth's watering already!

Gold Temple: Main Hall

Gojo: Sanzo... I must leave now.

Sanzo: What? But we just got here!

Goku : What? You're not being very sociable!

Gojo : I don't want to get too used to this place. I might like it too much.

Sanzo : Master Gojo, you can stay as long as you want.

Gojo : Don't say that. It only makes it harder to leave. I'm the wandering type. So

please, just smile, and let me go.

Kinrei : Gojo, you're leaving? Then we'll go with you.

Gojo: Why don't you stay and enjoy yourselves?

Kinrei: How cruel! If you leave, who is going to take us home?

Sanzo : Master Gojo, they like you. Take them home.

Gojo: All right! I am thankful for them too. After all, they were part of this.

Ginrei : Farewell! Be happy!

Sanzo : You, too. I'll come vsisit again sometime.

Kinrei : We'll come visit, too, when I've grown into a beautiful woman! Keep an eye out

for me!

Gojo : Sanzo. Someday, I too shall return...someday.

Kinrei: Okay, let's go. Gojo, I want you to meet my parents.

Gojo: What? Hey, don't pull on my sleeve.

Sanzo : Ha ha ha.

Goku : They look like a happy family. And for all he complains, Gojo seems to be having

fun, too.

Tessen: Hey, wake up! Gojo is going home!

Taurus : Leave me be! So what? Who cares if he's going home?

Tessen: I wanted to travel with him.

Taurus : What do you mean!?! You've got a child, for Heaven's sakes! What are you

thinking?

Tessen: What!?! Hey, when I was single, I was some kind of hot! If you hadn't started crying, I would have never married you! If I want to talk to a handsome man

every once in awhile, so what!

Pyric : Quit your quarrelling! And you shouldn't saty stuff like that in front of your

son!

Tessen: What? My dear, were you listening?

Pyric: Hey, Pops! Let me out of here already!

Taurus : Oh, I guess it's okay. All those Devils are gone now, anyway.

Pyric will come out.

Pyric: Master Sanzo, I'm sorry for causing such problems.

Sanzo: That's all right. Now that you know the truth.

Taurus : All right, so now we can all be one big happy family! Goku, you should get

married, too! That is, if you can find someone to marry you!

Goku : Don't be foolish. You think I want to turn out like you?!

Taurus : We're going home now, too. All of my underlings will be worried about us by now.

Sanzo: Come by and visit once in awhile.

Tessen: Of course, we will. I'll even bring you something!

Gold Temple: Garden

Sanzo : Hakkai, what did you want to talk about?

Hakkai: Um.... Would it be all right if I stayed here with you?

Sanzo: What? Of course! You didn't have to drag me all the way out here to ask me that.

Hakkai : Well, I wasn't sure what to do if you said "no".

Sanzo : You knew that wouldn't happen. Everyone here knows you're a great guy. They've let me stay here ever since they found me. I'm sure they'll let you stay too.

Genshi : Hakkai, it looks like you've found your place at last.

Hakkai: Teacher, this time, it's gonna work out!

Genshi: Mmm, I meant to take you home with me, but it's better this way.

Kikka: Master Hakkai! You're staying here. I would like to, too., but my little sisters

are waiting.

Sanzo: True, there are people waiting for you, aren't there? But I'll be sure to come visit. If I come, will you see me?

Kikka: Of course! And I'll be sure to come visit also.

Genshi: We cannot stay. It might get to difficult to leave.

Sanzo : Please...take care.

Genshi : And I'll be sure to come visit as well.

Hakkai : I know my teacher. He'll be back here tomorrow!

Hakkai : So you've decided to make up with your father.

Ryorin: Yes. Last time we fought, but maybe now we'll be okay.

Sanzo : Ryorin, I'll be really sad to see you go... But I'm so glad you plan to make up with your father.

Ryorin: Yeah, ui guess I've grown up a little. Mayben we can talk this thing out calmly.

Hakkai : True. I'm sure your father will understand.

Reikan: Princess, let me go with you!

Ryorin: Fine...but you're not to say anything about marriage!

Reikan: Actually, I haven't given up. Not yet! True love cannot die. But if you don't want me, I won't force myself upon you. But...but...

Ryorin: Okay, okay, I got it. Just keep quiet. Don't say strange things to Father.

Sanzo: Is that going to work?

Ryorin: If you say something weird, I'll wrap you and throw you away. Will you take him in then?

Reikan : Princess, I'm devastated!

Ryorin: Hey, can I come and visit once in awhile?

Sanzo: What are you worried about? Come whenever you like.

Ryorin: Oh, I knew that. I knew that! Sanzo, take this bell. If you ever want to come to the palace just ring it in a river. I'll hear it and come and get you.

Sanzo : Thank you. We'll be sure to come.

Hakkai : Hey, where's Goku? Ryorin is leaving.

Ryorin: Yes, he's just so sorry to see me go. He's probably off crying somewhere. Will we always be friends, always?

Sanzo : Of course. We'll be friends forever.

Ryorin: Sorry, I didn't mean to cry. See you later!

```
Sanzo: Good-bye.
Goku : Did she go?
Sanzo: Goku! What weer you hiding for? We were looking for you!
Goku : Oh... she's just so loud!
Sanzo: You mean, you were just sad to see her go, right?
Goku : Don't be ridiculous! Hakkai, sorry, but could I speak to Sanzo alone?
Hakkai : Goku, see ya! Come and see us again.
Sanzo: Goku, you're leaving, too, aren't you?
Goku : Yeah, I thought I'd visit my homeland for awhile.
Sanzo: Where is that?
Goku : It's called Flower Mountain. It's across the eastern sea. I'd take you with me,
     but then I'd have to feed Hakkai as well.
Sanzo : Goku, come visit! I'll be waiting!
Goku : Ha ha, I'll be here so often you'll want to ask me to leave. Sanzo, I'm glad I met
     you. I've never been afraid before in my life. But thinking about you or the rest
     of them getting killed... well, it was...painful. I don't really understand this,
     but it doesn't feel like a bad thing.
Sanzo: Hmmm.
Goku : But what are you gonna do? Are you gonna stay here as a priest?
Sanzo: Me? Hmmm, maybe I'll just start a new journey.
You will see the last FMV and Epilogue. After that the credits will rolled.
APPENDIX
 6.1 WEAPONS
Sanzo
|-----|
    NAME | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MGC |
                                                 DESCRIPTION
|-----|
| Mercy Staff | ---- | 1 | +4 | --- | Staff received from Lady Kannon
```

```
| ---- | 2 | +7 | +2 |
       | ----- | 3 | +10 | +4
       | ---- | 4 | +13 | +7
       | ---- | 5 | +16 | +10 |
       | ----- | MAX | +19 | +15 |
|------
  NAME | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MGC |
                          DESCRIPTION
|-----|
Son Goku
_____
|-----|
     | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MOVE |
                           DESCRIPTION
\mid ----- \mid 1 \mid +8 \mid ---- \mid Rod that can change length and width
| Nyolbo
       | ----- | 2 | +13 | ---- |
       | ----- | 3 | +18 | ---- |
       | ----- | 4 | +24 | ---- |
       | ----- | 5 | +31 | ---- |
      | ---- | MAX | +38 | +1 |
Cho Hakkai
_____
|-----|
      | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MGC |
                           DESCRIPTION
|-----
      | Iron Rake
       | ----- | 2 | +14 | --- |
       | ----- | 3 | +21 | --- |
       | ---- | 4 | +28 | --- |
       | ---- | 5 | +37 | --- |
      | ---- | MAX | +43 | --- |
|-----
Shu Ryorin
_____
| PRICE | WPN | OFF | MOVE |
                           DESCRIPTION
|-----
| ----- | 2 | +12 | ---- |
       | ---- | 3 | +18 | ---- |
       | ----- | 4 | +24 | ---- |
      | ---- | 5 | +30 | ---- |
      | ---- | MAX | +36 | +1 |
Sa Gojo
```

```
|------|
                         DESCRIPTION
      | PRICE | WPN | OFF | SPD |
|------|
       \mid ---- \mid 1 \mid +9 \mid --- \mid A polearm with a half moon on end
| Moonpole
       | ----- | 2 | +14 | --- |
       | ----- | 3 | +19 | +3 |
       | ---- | 4 | +24 | +7 |
       | ---- | 5 | +29 | +11 |
       Lady Kikka
-----
|-----
  NAME | PRICE | WPN | OFF | HEAL MP |
                              DESCRIPTION
|-----
| ----- | 2 | +15 | ----- |
       | ----- | 3 | +20 | ------ |
       | ----- | 4 | +25 | ------ |
       | ----- | 5 | +30 | ------ |
       | ---- | MAX | +35 | 20
So Kinrei
|-----|
      | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MOVE |
|------
       | Starbless
       | ----- | 4 | +17 | ---- |
       | ----- | 5 | +25 | ---- |
       | ---- | MAX | +33 | +1 |
So Ginrei
| PRICE | WPN | OFF | LCK |
                              DESCRIPTION
       \mid ---- \mid 3 \mid +10 \mid +5 \mid A short bow with a metal string
I Miststave
       | ---- | 4 | +17 | +10 |
       | ---- | 5 | +25 | +15
       | ----- | MAX | +33 | +20 |
______
Chin Genshi
```

NAME

| PRICE | WPN | OFF | HEAL MP |

DESCRIPTION

```
| ---- | 3 | +10 | 10 | A staff that increases Life Power
 Waterstick
        | ----- | 4 | +17 | 15
        | ----- | 5 | +25 | 20
        | ----- | MAX | +33 | 25
_____
Prince Reikan
  NAME | PRICE | WPN | OFF | HEAL HP |
\mid ----- \mid 3 \mid +10 \mid ------ \mid A spear with a blade made of silver
| WingFlight
        | ----- | 4 | +17 | ------ |
        | ----- | 5 | +25 | ------ |
        | ----- | MAX | +25 | 25
Lord Taurus
|------|
        | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MD |
                                  DESCRIPTION
|-----|
        | ---- | 3 | +10 | --- | An iron rod weighing over a hundred pounds
        | ---- | 4 | +20 | --- |
        | ---- | 5 | +30 | --- |
        | ---- | MAX | +38 | +15 |
Lady Tessen
_____
|-----|
                                 DESCRIPTION
       | PRICE | WPN | OFF | MGC |
 | Tigerblade
        | ---- | 3 | +10 | --- | A Falchion said to defeat tigers
        | ---- | 4 | +19 | --- |
        | ----- | 5 | +28 | --- |
        | ---- | MAX | +42 | --- |
 6.2 HEAD EQUIPMENTS
DESCRIPTION
         | PRICE (G) | DEF | EQUIPABLE BY |
|-----|
            90
                | +3 | Sanzo
| Priest's cap |
                             | A priest's cap
| 100 | +2 | All
| Turban
                             | Cloth you wear on your head
| Leather helmet |
            460
                | +5 | All exc. Sanzo | A helmet made of leather
```

Monk's cap	260	+7	Sanzo	A sturdy priest's cap
ا	3000	+13 		The helmet worn by the hero Emperor (LUCK +4)
Steel cap	850	+7		A helmet made of iron
1		1	All	A hat with spells of protection woven into it
	950		Sanzo	A priest's cap made of lotus fiber
		1	All exc. Sanzo	A helmet that prevents the wearer from being charmed (A-CHM)
Stamina Helm	500		All exc. Sanzo	A strong helmet but health potions
1	1000	+18 	Sanzo	A strong priest's cap, restricts magic potions
I		1	I	A strong priest's cap, restricts cure potions
	1900	+13	All exc. Sanzo	A helmet made of steel
			All exc. Sanzo	A helmet that prevents the wearer from being numbed
Cap of Intent	1800		I	A priest's cap that prevents the wearer from being silenced (A-SIL
Emperor's crown		+23 	All	A helmet that prevents the wearer from being silenced (A-SIL)
Helmet ofbravery	2500	+17	All exc. Sanzo	A helmet made of unbreakable iron
Cap ofAttainment	2700	+20 	Sanzo 	A high priest's cap that has the blessing of Buddha (MGC +4)
Winged crown	3200	+21 	All exc. Sanzo	A headplace adorned with phoenix wings
Cap of Wisdom	4000	+23 	Sanzo 	A high priest's cap for enlightenment (MGC +8)
6.3 BODY EQUIPM	MENTS			
				DESCRIPTION
				Priest's clothing made of cotton
Clothes	160	+5	All	Normal clothes

Leather jerkin		+9		Light, flexible leather armor
				Rings of steel, fairly light, but strong
Woven robe	500			A robe with chains woven into it
Scale mail	1200		All exc. Sanzo	Armor made out of overlapping pieces of steel
Emperor Armor	4000	+25 	All exc. Sanzo	The armor worn by the hero Emperon
Noble clothes	1800	+21	All	Clothes with spells of protection woven in
Purity robe	1400	+15 		A robe said to repel dirt (A-PSN)
Iron armor	2700	+25 		Strong, heavy iron armor. Restrict
Cursed robe	2000	1 1		A strong robe but very unlucky (LUCK -20)
Vampire Plate	3000			Armor that protects but also leeches HP (HEAL HP -8)
Champion's armor	4600	+29	All exc. Sanzo	Armor that raises your fighting ability (WAR +5)
Robe of bravery	3700	+22	MALE	A hermits robe that increases fighting ability (WAR +4)
1		1 1		Armor that raises your ability with spells (MGC +5)
	3900	+30	All exc. Sanzo	Armor made of unbreakable steel
Robe of light	2400	+20 	Sanzo	A robe that is said to heal wounds
		+32	All exc. Sanzo	Armor that is said to heal wounds (HEAL HP 20)
Robe of colors	3600	+22	FEMALE	A hermits robe with the power to heal (HEAL HP 15)
1		1 1	All exc. Sanzo	Armor based on the scales of a black dragon
		+26 	Sanzo	A robe that repels evil and soothed the heart (HEAL MP 10)
Full Plate	2000		All exc. Sanzo	Extremely strong but unwieldy armour (MOVE -1)
Trial robe	2000	+26 		A robe that protects but also leeches MP (HEAL MP -8)

Sage armor		5000				All exc. Sar				t is said to calm the EAL MP 10)
Armor of Shi	.yu 	6000		- -	 +38 1 			dest	roys a	of a Battle Lord, all doubt (Full Shield)
I					1	Sanzo		A spa	arklir l Shie	
exc. = except			===	===	=====			=====	=====	
6.4 SCROLLS	} 									
Life Scroll										
======== NAME				===:				DESCR	IPTION	
Heal					scroll	containing	the	Life s	spell	
 Cure	Ι	400		A :		containing				
 Group Heal	1									Group Heal
Bramble										
Major Heal						=			_	Major Heal
Rose Whip	1	2200		Α:	scroll	containing	the	Life s	spell	
Life	I	3500		Α:	scroll	containing	the	Life s	spell	
 UltraLife	No	Price		A	scroll	containing	the	Life s	spell	
 Lightning	1	3000		Α :	scroll	containing	the	Life s	spell	
Fire Scroll										
NAME	PF	RICE (G)						DESCR	IPTION	n
FireDart	1	350		Α:	scroll	containing	the	Fire s	spell	
Fireball		900	I	Α:	scroll	containing	the	Fire s	spell	
Strength		1000		A :	scroll	containing	the	Fire s	spell	
Blazedart										

FireGuard				scroll containing the Fire spell FireGuard
Group Strength	2900)	Α	scroll containing the Fire spell Group Strength
Blazeball	2900)	Α	scroll containing the Fire spell Blazeball
Inferno	3700)	Α	scroll containing the Fire spell Inferno
	:======	:====	===	
arth Scroll				
NAME	PRICE	G (G)	I	DESCRIPTION
Rockdrop	30	00	1	A scroll containing the Earth spell RockDrop
RockShield	90	0		A scroll containing the Earth spell RockShield
RockGuard	80	00	1	A scroll containing the Earth spell RockGuard
ShakeShield	13	300	1	A scroll containing the Earth spell ShakeShield
Chefs Paradise	e No Pr	rice	1	A scroll containing the spell Chefs Paradise
Meteor	16	500		A scroll containing the Earth spell Meteor
StoneBlood	18	300	I	A scroll containing the Earth spell StoneBlood
Comet	25	00		A scroll containing the Earth spell Comet
Stalagmite	30	000		A scroll containing the Earth spell Stalagmite
old Scroll NAME				DESCRIPTION
				scroll containing the Gold spell Ironskin
				scroll containing the Gold spell Needles
Spearthrust	900	 ا	 А	scroll containing the Gold spell Spearthrust
Spearthrust Needlemist	900 1500	 	A 	scroll containing the Gold spell Spearthrust scroll containing the Gold spell Needlemist
Spearthrust Needlemist Steelskin	900 1500 2500	 	A A A	scroll containing the Gold spell Spearthrust scroll containing the Gold spell Needlemist scroll containing the Gold spell Steelskin
Spearthrust Needlemist Steelskin Divine Spear	900 1500 2500 2000)	A A A 	scroll containing the Gold spell Spearthrust scroll containing the Gold spell Needlemist scroll containing the Gold spell Steelskin scroll containing the Gold spell Divine Spear
Needlemist Steelskin Divine Spear	900 1500 2500 2000		A A A A	scroll containing the Gold spell Spearthrust scroll containing the Gold spell Needlemist scroll containing the Gold spell Steelskin

====================================	==== UDD	====== ICE (G)	===	===				DESCRI	====== □ □ □ T ∩ NI	
====================================	•	` ,	===	-=-			-===			
WaterBlade	l	450		A		containing			-	
WaterHeal		650		A	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	WaterHeal
1		850		Α	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	Poison
Silence		1000		Α	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	Silence
IceBlades		1900		A 	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	IceBlades
 WaterPure 		2700		A 	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	WaterPure
 UltraPoison 		3500		A 	scroll	containing	the	Water	spell	UltraPoison
 WinterBreath =======	 =====	2900	 ===	A ===		,			-	WinterBreath

6.5 PHYSICAL ATTACKS

Level 1

======== NAME		OFF	 	==== RNG	 	UP	 	_		AREA			======================================
Strike		+4	 	1		4				Touch 0	Sanzo	 	An attack made by the Mercy Staff
Strike		+8		1		4		6 	 	Touch 0		I	An attack made by Nyolbo
Strike		+8		1	1	4		6					An attack made by IronRake
Cut 	 	+6	 	1	 	4		6		- 1	Shu Ryorin	I	A stabbing attack made by Golden Sword
Stab		+9	 	2		4			 	Straight	Sa Gojo	 	A piercing attack made by Moonpole
Shoot -====		+11	 	4	 	8				Bow 0		 	A ranged attack made by HeartSeeker

Level 2

====	====	===	-====			====	===	=====	:==	=====	====	=====	====	=====	=======================================	l
NA	ME		OFF	RNG		UP		DOWN		AREA		USED	BY		DESCRIPTION	ı
====	====				==	====	===		:==	=====	====	=====	====	=====		l

Strike	 	+7	 	1	 	4	6 		Touch 0	Sanzo		An attack made by the Mercy Staff
Strike	I	+13	I	2	I	4	6		_	Son Goku		An attack made by Nyolbo
Strike	I	+14	I	1	I	4	6		Touch 0	Cho Hakkai	I	An attack made by IronRake
Cut		+12		1		4	6 		Straight		1	A stabbing attack made by Golden Sword
Stab		+14		2		4	6 	 			1	A piercing attack made by Moonpole
Shoot	 	+15		4		8	MA>	 	1	Lady Kikka		A ranged attack made by HeartSeeker

Level 3

NAME | OFF | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | USED BY |-----| Strike | +10 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | Sanzo | An attack made by the Mercy | | Staff | Strike | +18 | 2 | 4 | 6 | Straight| Son Goku | An attack made by Nyolbo ______ Strike | +21 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | Cho Hakkai | An attack made by IronRake \mid +18 \mid 1 \mid 4 \mid 6 \mid Straight \mid Shu Ryorin \mid A stabbing attack made by | | Golden Sword -----| A piercing attack made by | Moonpole | Shoot | +20 | 5 | 8 | MAX | Bow 0 | Lady Kikka | A ranged attack made by | HeartSeeker | +10 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | So Kinrei | A cutting attack made by | Starbless \mid Shoot \mid +10 \mid 5 \mid 8 \mid MAX \mid Bow 0 \mid So Ginrei \mid A range attack made by | Strike | +10 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | Chin Genshi| An attack made by Waterstick | | +10 | 3 | 6 | 6 | Straight| Prince | A piercing attack made by | Reikan | WingFlight | Strike | +10 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Straight| L. Taurus | An attack made by Leveler \mid +10 \mid 2 \mid 4 \mid 6 \mid Straight \mid L. Tessen \mid A cutting attack made by | | Tigerblade

Level 4

====== NAME =======		OFF		_		-	•	DOWN		AREA	USED BY	======================================
Strike 						4	1				Sanzo	An attack made by the Mercy Staff
Strike	I	+24	I	2	I	4		6	I	Straight	Son Goku	An attack made by Nyolbo
Strike		+28	I	1		4		6	1	Touch 0	Cho Hakkai	An attack made by IronRake
Cut Cut		+24		2		4	 	6	 	Straight	=	A stabbing attack made by Golden Sword
 Stab 		+24		3		4	 	6	 	Straight	=	A piercing attack made by Moonpole
Shoot 		+25	 	5	 	8	1	MAX	 	Bow 0		A ranged attack made by HeartSeeker
Cut Cut		+17		1	 	4	 	6	 	Touch 0		A cutting attack made by Starbless
 Shoot 		+17		5	 	8	 	MAX		Bow 0		A range attack made by Miststave
 Strike		+17	1	1		4		6		Touch 0	Chin Genshi	An attack made by Waterstick
 Stab 		+17								=	Prince Reikan	A piercing attack made by WingFlight
Strike		+20		1		4		6		Straight	L. Taurus	An attack made by Leveler
 Cut -======		+19	 	2	 	4	 			- 1		A cutting attack made by Tigerblade

Level 5

NAME		OFF							I	AREA	USED BY	I	DESCRIPTION
Strike		+16		1		4		6	 	Touch 0	Sanzo	 	An attack made by the Mercy Staff
Strike		+31	I	3	1	4			I	Straight		I	An attack made by Nyolbo
Strike		+37	I	1	1			6	I	Touch 0	Cho Hakkai	1	An attack made by IronRake
Cut		+30		2	 					Straight		1	A stabbing attack made by Golden Sword
Stab	 	+29		3	 	4		6	 				A piercing attack made by Moonpole
Shoot	 	+30		6	 	8		MAX	 	Bow 0	Lady Kikka		A ranged attack made by HeartSeeker

Cut 		+25	 	2	 	4	6 	Touch 0 So Kinrei A cutting attack made by
Shoot	 	+25	 	6	 	8	MAX	Bow 0 So Ginrei A range attack made by
Strike		+25	 	1		4	6	Touch 0 Chin Genshi An attack made by Waterstick
Stab		+25	 	3		6	6 	Straight Prince A piercing attack made by
Strike		+30	1	1	l	4	6	Straight L. Taurus An attack made by Leveler
Cut 	 -==	+28		2		4	6 =====	Straight L. Tessen A cutting attack made by

Level MAX

=======			==		-==	-===	===		-=-		=======	
NAME		OFF	I	RNG		UP	١	DOWN		AREA	USED BY	DESCRIPTION
Strike	 	+19	 	1	 	4	 	6	 	Touch 0		An attack made by the Mercy Staff
Strike		+38		3		4		6		Line 1	Son Goku	An attack made by Nyolbo
Strike		+43		0		4	1	6		Ring	Cho Hakkai	An attack made by IronRake
Cut	 	+36	 	2		4		6		Line 1		A stabbing attack made by Golden Sword
Stab	 	+36	 	3		4		6		Line 1	-	A piercing attack made by Moonpole
Shoot	 	+35	 	6	 	8		MAX		Bow 1		A ranged attack made by HeartSeeker
Cut	 	+33	 	1		4		6		Touch 1		A cutting attack made by Starbless
Shoot	 	+33	 	6		8		MAX		Bow 1		A range attack made by Miststave
Strike		+33		2		4		6		Straight	Chin Genshi	An attack made by Waterstick
Stab	 	+33		3		6		6		Line 1		A piercing attack made by WingFlight
Strike		+38		2		4		6		Line 1	L. Taurus	An attack made by Leveler
Cut	 	+42	 	3	 	4	 			- 1		A cutting attack made by Tigerblade

Life Spell

	MP		MO	I	RNG		-	I	DOWN	I	AREA	
									4	 	Area 0	A spell that restores a few HP (HEAL HP 70)
Cure	8	1		 	2		4	1	4	1	Area 0	A spell that cures Numb, charm, and poison (HEAL All(XSTN))
GroupHeal 	43	1		 					4	 	Area 1	A group spell that restores HP (HEAL HP 100)
Bramble 	18	 	25	 	4	 	8	 			Area 0	Brambles jump up to cut at the enemy
 MajorHeal 	36			 	2	 	4	 	4	 		A spell that restores large amounts of HP (HEAL HP 200)
 Rose Whip 	37	 	45	 	1	 	8	 		1		Thorny bushes slash and cut an enemy (SPC NMB)
 Life	70	 		 	2	 	4	 	4	 	Area 0	A spell, restores all HP and cures all effects (SPC All, Heal)
 UltraLife 	90			 	4	 	8		MAX	1	Area 1	An area spell, restores HP and cures all effects (SPC All, Heal HP 999)
									MAX	I	Area 0	Lightning called from the sky

Fire Spell

======= NAME	=== N	=== 1P 		MO		RNG	 	UP			•	====== AREA	==: 	DESCRIPTION
 FireDart 	 1 	 L9		70		3		8		MAX	1	Area 0		Low damage made by an exploding ball of flame
 Fireball 	3 	32	 	35	 	2	 		 	MAX	1	Area 1	1	Flames that wash over a group, low damage
 Strength 	3 	- 37	 		 	1	 	4	1	4	 	Area 0	1	A unit spell that raises physical attacks (SPC OFF Up)
 Blazedart 	3 	30	 	50	 	4	1	8	1	MAX	 	Area 0	1	An exploding ball of flame, Medium damage
 FireGuard 	5 	- 55	 	50	 		 	4	1	4	 	Ring	1	A ring of flame that engulfs all around you
 Group	6	55												A group spell that raises physical

Strength	ı	1					attacks (SPC OFF Up)
Blazeball 8					MAX	Area 3	Flames that wash over a group, high damage
					MAX	Area 2	The flames of hell enwrap an enemy
arth Spell							
NAME	MP	MO	KNG	UP	I DOMN	AKLA	DESCRIPTION
				MAX	MAX	Area 0	Drops a boulder on an enemy
RockShield	 22 			4	4	Area 0 	Stone armor wraps and protects (SPC DEF Up)
RockGuard	29	33	0		4	Ring	Rock spears erupt from the ground
ShakeShield	 34 			0 	0 	Area 1	The power of earth protects the group (SPC Spell DEF Up)
				4	MAX	Area 2	The epitome of Chinese cooking thrown into attack
Meteor	41	55	2	MAX			A meteor strike against an enemy
StoneBlood	39 				MAX	Area 0	Change an enemy into stone (SPC STN)
Comet	 58 	58	3 	MAX 	1		A large comet strikes a number of enemy
Stalagmite					0	Area 3	Rock spears erupt from the ground
			·	UP	DOWN	I AREA	DESCRIPTION
					0 	Area 0	Metal skin provides protection (SPC DEF Up)
Needles	20 	35	3 	8 	MAX	Area 0	Steel needles streak toward the
Spearthrust	32 				2 	Line 1	A magic spear which pierces a number of enemies
Needlemist	40 	40	0 	4 	4 	Ring 	Steel needles are shot into an area
Steelskin	72		0	0			Physical protection is freatly

	l		1	ı	I				increased (SPC DEF Up)
Divine Spea	r 			- 1	- 1		2 	Line 1	A magic spear which pierces over
Swordmist		50	60	1	L I	4	4	Area 2	Steel needles are shot into a large area
			1	I	- 1				A magic spear, pierces extreme distance
ater Spell									
	===	-==	====			====	=====		
									DESCRIPTION
		30 	30	3 	 	8	MAX 	Area 0 	Icicles shoot to damage the enemy (SPC OFF Down)
WaterHeal	2 			2	1	4	4 	Area 0	Purifies the blood of poison and restores HP (SPC XPSN; HEAL HP60)
Poison	3						MAX	Area 0	Poisons the blood and gradually eats away HP (SPC PSN)
Silence	1 	.9 				8	MAX 	Area 0 	Causes the enemy to be unable to cast spells (SPC SIL)
IceBlades	3 	86 	57	4 	 				A deep freeze, destroys HP, Numbs
WaterPure	5 	55					4 		Restores many HP and raises attack ability (SPC OFF Up; HEAL HP 140)
UltraPoison	7 	'8 	68					1	An area death spell causing gradual loss of HP (SPC PSN)
JinterBreath	6 	52 	55	0 			0 	Area 2	Releases a winterland of ice, freezing all (SPC NMB)
:=======	===		====	=====		====	=====		
6.7 SPECIA	 LS								
on Goku									
NAME 1	=== MP 	M	:==== [O	RNG	==== UP	====: :	DOWN	AREA	
 Cloud	-== 10	== -	===: 	==== 5 I	==	_===:			A cloud that carries you where you

|-----|

Cho Hakkai |------| | NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| | 19 | 0 | 1 | 2 | 2 | Line 3 | Clobber a number of enemy standing | |------| -----Shu Ryorin -----|-----| NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| \mid Double \mid 23 \mid 0 \mid 2 \mid 2 \mid Line 1 \mid Pierce a number of enemy ahead of \mid | Pierce | | | | you Sa Gojo and Prince Reikan ______ |-----| | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |------| | WaterMeld | -- | --- | --- | ---- | In water, heal HP and free | movement _____ So Kinrei NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| |Arrowstrike| -- | --- | --- | ---- | A combination attack made by Kin | | | and Gin _____ So Ginrei |-----| DESCRIPTION | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | | HeartSeek | 14 | 13 | 4 | 8 | MAX | Bow 0 | An arrow attack that charms | (SPC CHM) 1 1 |-----| Chin Genshi

									DOWN =====		.======================================
MagicSink	15	 	25	 	1	 	4	 	6	Touch 0	A spell, steals MP and silences (SPC SIL)
 rd Taurus											
NAME	MP		MO		RNG	1	UP		DOWN	AREA	DESCRIPTION
Levitate	35				0	I	0		0	Area 0	A spell that allows levitation
dy Tessen											
NAME	MP		MO	I	RNG	I	UP	١	DOWN	AREA	DESCRIPTION
										Area 2	A special fan that releases a se
1											of flames
	==== TTAC 		 G 								
6.8 WERE A	TTAC	: :K: : :u)	- - - - - - MO		 RNG		 				DESCRIPTION
6.8 WERE Accepted and the second seco	Gok	: :K\$:	 5 MO 		===== RNG =====	====	 UP		===== DOWN ====== 8	======================================	DESCRIPTION Sharp claws that rip into the enemy
6.8 WERE A	 TTAC Gok G	:	MO	====	===== RNG ===== 1 	====	UP	==== ==== <	DOWN	======================================	DESCRIPTION Sharp claws that rip into the enemy A meteor that impacts with the
6.8 WERE A	===== TTAC Gok G 1 1 2	:	MO	====	===== RNG ===== 1 4 4		===== UP ====== 6 MAX		DOWN	======================================	DESCRIPTION Sharp claws that rip into the enemy A meteor that impacts with the enemy A fierce howl that strikes fear into the enemy (SPC NMB)
6.8 WERE A	TTAC Gok G	: Ks	MO		RNG		===== UP ===== 6 MAX 0 	=======================================	===== DOWN ====== 8 MAX 0 	======================================	DESCRIPTION Sharp claws that rip into the enemy A meteor that impacts with the enemy A fierce howl that strikes fear
6.8 WERE A Ceat Ape (Son NAME Claw BoulderBash Howl FireDance	Gok	: K:			===== RNG ===== 1 4 0 0 2	====	===== UP ===== 6 MAX 0 0		MAX	======================================	DESCRIPTION Sharp claws that rip into the enemy A meteor that impacts with the enemy A fierce howl that strikes fear into the enemy (SPC NMB) A rain of fire An explosive attack fueled by

|------| | G | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |------| | 6 | Touch 0 | A biting attack that pierces | 1 | 100 | 1 | 4 | enemy armor | Area 1 | A wave of sand that engulfes the | 0 | 0 1 0 | enemy | 3 | 80 | 0 | Area 2 | A jumping attack that squashes | JumpOuake | all below it | BoarsRush | 4 | 96 | 4 | 2 | 2 | Line 3 | A mad charge directly into the | enemy | UltraTusk | 5 | 300 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | A biting attack that pierces | enemy armor ______ | EarthQuake | 6 | 140 | 0 | 0 | 0 | Area 3 | An attack that causes tremors in | | the earth - 1 Bronze Dragon (Shu Ryorin) | G | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| | DragonBite | 1 | 60 | 1 | 6 | 8 | Touch 0 | Fangs which disembowel the enemy | | Line 3 | A tail attack that pummels all | 2 | 51 | 2 | 6 | in its path -----| | WingBlade | 3 | 80 3 | 8 | MAX | Area 1 | A warp in space which rips all it| | touches -----| | Wind Scales | 4 | 110 | 0 | 4 | 4 | Ring | Metal slags which slash at the enemy -----| \mid Slashdive \mid 5 \mid 93 \mid 5 \mid 2 \mid 2 \mid Line 3 \mid An air attack that shreds using 1 1 | claws -----| 6 | 110 | 2 | 8 | MAX | Area 3 | Lightning which electrocutes all | | in an area River Lord (Sa Gojo) |-----| | G | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION

I Mist

 \mid 2 \mid 50 \mid 3 \mid 8 \mid MAX \mid Area 2 \mid A freezing mist that destroys

| MAX | Area 0 | A high pressure water attack that|

| | | knocks down enemies

	enemy (SPC OFF Down)
DarkBlade	3 75 MAX MAX MAX Area 1 Blades of darkness which slash
BlindMist	4 80 0 0 0 Area 4 A field that silences enemy in an
DarkHole	5 110 5 8 MAX Area 3 An abyss that pulls the enemy
	6 95 5 MAX MAX Area 4 A call to Heaven's river to drown
utterfly Que	en(Lady Kikka)
NAME	G MO RNG UP DOWN AREA DESCRIPTION
	\mid 1 \mid 87 \mid 4 \mid 6 \mid 8 \mid Area 0 \mid Brambles which grow and slash at

====================================	G MO RNG UP DOWN ARE	
 Briar 		a 0 Brambles which grow and slash at the enemy
WingFan WingFan		a 1 A flap of the wings that causes whirlwinds
WindCharm 		2 A dance that charms the enemy (SPC CHM)
 LifeWind 		a 3 New life is poured over an area restoring HP(SPC All, Heal HP170)
 BriarPatch 		3 Quickly grown thorn bushed entrap the enemy (SPC NMB)
Heaven's Garden	6 37 0 0 0 Area	a 6 A vision of a beautiful garden charms the enemy (SPC CHM)

Kinkaku(So Kinrei)

======= NAME	G MO	RNG UP	DOWN AREA	DESCRIPTION
Missile	1 87	5 8 	MAX	A guided missile to take out distant enemies
StarThrow	2 75	2 2	2 Line 3	A throw that takes out all enemies in front
Hornet	4 70	3 8	MAX Area 3	A spray of metal fragments

Ginkaku(So Ginrei)

	•	•								AREA		DESCRIPTION
Missile	1	I	87	1	5		8	1	MAX	Area 0	. .	A guided missile to take out distant enemies
ArrowBomb	2		70	 I	5		8	I	MAX	Area 1	.	An exploding fire arrow
	l						2	1	2	Line 3	. .	A straight beam of light, damages all in its path
ee Lord(Chin												
NAME	G	I	MO		RNG		UP		DOWN	AREA		
							8	1	MAX	Area 0 	. .	
							8		10	Area 1	. 	A vine that catches and immobilizes an enemy (SPC NMB)
					0	 I						A downpour of sharpedged leaves
		===		===								
d Turtle(Prin	 nce 	Re	====	=== n) 	====	==	====	:==:			==:	
d Turtle(Prin	 nce G	Re	eikan	=== n) 	RNG	=== 	==== UP =====	:==: 	 DOWN 	 AREA 	==: 	DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear(ABS 100)
d Turtle(Pring NAME RipFang TailWhip	==== nce ==== G ==== 1	Re	eikan	==== m) 	RNG	== 	==== UP ===== 4 	==:	 DOWN 6 4	AREA Area 0 	==: 	DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear (ABS 100)
NAME RipFang TailWhip	 nce G 1 2	Re	MO 85	 n) 	RNG 1 2	==	UP 4 4 8		DOWN 6 4	AREA Area 0 Line 3 Line 3	==: 	
NAME RipFang TailWhip IceBreath	 nce G 1 2 4 	Re	MO 85 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89 89	==== n) ==== 	===== RNG ===== 1 2 4	== == ==	==== UP ==== 4 4 8 ====		DOWN 6 4 10	AREA Area 0 Line 3 Line 3 Line 3	==: 	DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear (ABS 100) A stout tail whips around to hit A breathe of ice that freezes all
NAME RipFang TailWhip IceBreath Ceat Bull (Lord		Re	######################################		RNG 1 2 4 RNG	== ==	==== UP 4 4 8 ====		DOWN 6 4 10 DOWN	AREA Area 0 Line 3 Line 3 Line 3 AREA AREA	==: ==: ==:	DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear (ABS 100) A stout tail whips around to hit A breathe of ice that freezes all DESCRIPTION
NAME RipFang TailWhip IceBreath eat Bull(Lord	nce G 1 2 4 4 6 G G G G G G G G G G	Re Re Re Re Re Re Re Re	MO	==== n) ==== ==== 	RNG 1 2 4 RNG	== ==	==== UP 4 8 ==== UP ====		DOWN 6 4 10 DOWN DOWN 6	AREA Area 0 Line 3 Line 3 AREA AREA Touch 0	==: ==: 	DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear (ABS 100) A stout tail whips around to hit A breathe of ice that freezes all DESCRIPTION A horn that impales all in its path
NAME RipFang TailWhip IceBreath Ceat Bull (Lord NAME	===== G 1 2 4 ==== G G 1 1	Re	MO	==== n) ==== ==== 	RNG 1 2 4 RNG		UP 4 4 8 ==== UP 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4 4		DOWN 6 10 DOWN 6 2	AREA Area 0 Line 3 Line 3 Lone 3 Line 3 Line 3		DESCRIPTION Sharp fangs rip and tear (ABS 100) A stout tail whips around to hit A breathe of ice that freezes all DESCRIPTION A horn that impales all in its path A mad charge with a horn leading

Scorpio (Lady Tessen) ______ |-----| | G | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| |Poison Needle| 1 | 85 | 1 | 4 | 6 | Touch 0 | A poisoned needle that pierces | the enemy (SPC PSN) ------| 2 | 90 | 2 | 4 | 6 | Line 3 | Steel scissors that cut the enemy| I Troncut | apart | 0 | Area 2 | A toxic attack that poisons | 4 | 75 | 0 | 0 | (SPC PSN) 6.9 SUMMONS Mother Element : Wood/Life Ability: Restores life points MP : 23 Guardian Power: |-----| NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION |-----| | CharmBlade | 0 | 30 | 2 | 6 | 8 | Area 0 | A sword that charms those it cuts| | | (SPC CHM) Warrior _____ Element : Gold Ability: Strengthens physical defenses MP : 38 Guardian Power: |------| NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA | DESCRIPTION | PulseBlade | 0 | 45 | 3 | 8 | MAX | Area 0 | A jeweled sword which releases | pulses of light Fool Element : Fire Ability: Strengthens physical attacks

MP : 37

```
Guardian Power :
               ______
  NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA
                            DESCRIPTION
|------|
\mid FlameWhip \mid 0 \mid 35 \mid 3 \mid 2 \mid 2 \mid Line 1 \mid A spear that calls a whip of
         | | | | | flame in its wake
     Luna
Element : Earth
Ability: Restores spell points (Not Sanzo)
MP : 33
Guardian Power:
|------
 NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA |
\mid EarthBow \mid 0 \mid 40 \mid 5 \mid 8 \mid MAX \mid Bow 0 \mid A bow that shoots an arrow of
     1
       | power
Cavalier
_____
Element : Water
Ability: Increases movement/Sanzo floats
MP : 40
Guardian Power:
|-----|
 NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA |
                         DESCRIPTION
|-----|
|-----|
-----
Emperor
_____
Element : None
Ability: All Guardian powers
MP : 64
Guardian Power:
NAME | MP | MO | RNG | UP | DOWN | AREA |
                            DESCRIPTION
| DragonWhip | 0 | 45 | 3 | 8 | 10 | Line 3 | A flail that destroys all in its |
  | | reach
6.10 ACCESSORIES
|------|
```

DESCRIPTION

NAME

| PRICE (G) |

Life chain	1800	A charm that helps Spirit element growth rate (Aid Life level growth)
Gold chain		A charm that helps Gold element growth rate (Aid Gold level growth)
Earth chain		A charm that helps Earth element growth rate (Aid Earth level growth)
Speed band		A ring that increases your speed (SPD +8; Only females can equip it)
Water beads		Beads that strengthens you while in the water (MGC +5; Water move+, Heal)
Luck stone	2000	A stone that brings good luck to its bearer (LUCK +6)
Spring Comb		A hair ornament touched by a young girl's love (A-CHM; Only females can equip it)
Charm of Defense		A charm that protects against physical damage (DEF +5)
Wind Crystal	3400	A jewel that prevents numbing (A-NMB)
Ring of speed		A ring that decreases your weight (SPD +6)
Beads of speed	1500	A rosary that decreases weight (SPD +6; Only Sanzo can equip it)
Water chain		A charm that helps Water element growth rate (Aid Water level growth)
Torrent belt		A belt that increases your spell strength (MO +6; Only Sa Gojo can equip it)
Silver necklace	1600	An expensive ornament (Ornament)
Golden comb		An expensive ornament for women (Ornament; Only females can equip it)
=		A charm that restores MP every turn (HEAL MP 5; Per)
Emperor Band		The armband worn by the hero Emperor (SPD +12)
Charm of health		A charm that restores HP every turn (HEAL HP 15; Per)
Band of magic		A charm that protects against spell damage (MD +5)
Beads of bravery		A rosary that increases War ability (WAR +4; Only Sanzo can equip it)

Fire cha	in	 	1700	A charm that helps Fire element growth rate (Aid Fire level growth)
Book of	Life	 	4000	Scriptures that brings the blessings of Life (Aid Life level growth)
Soul of	Dragon	No 	Price	Jewel containing the soul of the hero Yellow Dragon (OFF +10; Only Male can equip it)
Book of	Earth	 	4000	Scriptures that brings the blessings of Earth (Aid Earth level growth)
Book of	Gold	 	6000	Scriptures that brings the

This document is copyright syusup and hosted by VGM with permission.